

Franklin M. Sachs (FS 6036)  
 Greenbaum, Rowe, Smith & Davis LLP  
 Metro Corporate Campus One  
 P.O. Box 5600  
 Woodbridge, New Jersey 07095  
 Telephone: (732) 549-5600  
*Attorneys for Plaintiffs Consolidated Edison Company of New York, Inc., et al.*

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
 SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK

-----	x	21 MC 101 (AKH)
	:	
IN RE: SEPTEMBER 11 PROPERTY DAMAGE	:	
AND BUSINESS LOSS LITIGATION	:	
-----	:	
	:	02 CV 7188 (AKH)
	:	07 CV 10582 (AKH)
	:	
CONSOLIDATED EDISION COMPANY OF	:	
NEW YORK, INC., et al,	:	
	:	<b>DECLARATION OF FRANKLIN</b>
	:	<b>M. SACHS IN OPPOSITION TO</b>
Plaintiffs,	:	<b>MOTION BY DEFENDANT THE</b>
	:	<b>PORT AUTHORITY OF NEW</b>
- against -	:	<b>YORK AND NEW JERSEY TO</b>
	:	<b>DISMISS THE COMPLAINT</b>
	:	<b>AND IN SUPPORT OF</b>
THE PORT AUTHORITY OF NEW YORK AND	:	<b>PLAINTIFFS' MOTION TO FILE</b>
NEW JERSEY	:	<b>AN AMENDED AND</b>
	:	<b>SUPPLEMENTAL COMPLAINT</b>
Defendants.	:	
-----	x	

Franklin M. Sachs, pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1746, declares as follows:

1. I am of counsel in the firm of Greenbaum, Rowe, Smith & Davis LLP, co-counsel for plaintiffs Consolidated Edison Company of New York, Inc., et al., in this litigation. I make this declaration in opposition to the Port Authority of New York and New Jersey's Motion to Dismiss the Complaint and in support of Plaintiffs' Motion to File an Amended and Supplemental Complaint.

2. Attached as **Exhibit 1** is a copy of the Answer of Defendant The Port Authority of New York and New Jersey to Amended Complaint dated December 20, 2004.

3. Attached as **Exhibit 2** is a copy of the transcript of the Court conference held on February 16, 2006.

4. Attached as **Exhibit 3** is a copy of the Declaration of Michael S. Leavy dated August 16, 2007.

5. Attached as **Exhibit 4** is a copy of the Proposed Supplemental Complaint dated August 14, 2007.

6. Attached as **Exhibit 5** is a copy of the transcript of the oral argument held on November 30, 2004.

7. Attached as **Exhibit 6** is a copy of the transcript of the oral argument held on June 21, 2005.

8. Attached as **Exhibit 7** is a copy of the transcript of the oral argument held on February 13, 2007.

9. Attached as **Exhibit 8** is a copy of the relevant portions of the Deposition Transcript of Cornelius Lynch taken on September 26, 2007.

10. On information and belief, the replacement Con Edison World Trade Center substation became operational in June, 2004.

11. According to Con Edison personnel knowledgeable about the payments for replacement of the World Trade Center substation and related equipment, disputes with contractors and suppliers regarding charges for replacement of the substation and equipment are still not finally resolved. However, even before final resolution of these claims and disputes, the

amount in controversy between Port Authority and Con Edison regarding the amount to be reimbursed from insurance proceeds under § 18 is more than \$10,000,000.00

12. I declare under penalty of perjury that the foregoing is true and correct.

Dated: April 1, 2008

S/ Franklin M. Sachs  
Franklin M. Sachs (FS 6036)

# **EXHIBIT**

# **1**

02-5514-241/01-K

Beth D. Jacob (BJ 6415)  
SCHIFF HARDIN LLP  
623 Fifth Avenue  
New York, New York 10022  
(212) 753-5000  
Attorneys for Defendant The Port Authority of  
New York and New Jersey

**UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK**

-----X  
AEGIS INSURANCE SERVICES, INC., et al.,

Plaintiffs,

-against-

THE PORT AUTHORITY OF  
NEW YORK AND NEW JERSEY, et al.,

Defendants.  
-----X

02 CV 7188 (AKH)

**ANSWER OF DEFENDANT  
THE PORT AUTHORITY OF  
NEW YORK AND NEW JERSEY  
TO AMENDED COMPLAINT**

Defendant The Port Authority of New York and New Jersey, by its attorneys Schiff  
Hardin LLP, for its Answer to the Amended Complaint:

1. Denies knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the allegations in paragraph 1.
2. Denies knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the allegations in paragraph 2, except as to the allegations of conclusions of law which need not be answered at this time.
3. Denies knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the allegations in paragraph 3, except avers that Con Edison leased premises pursuant to an Agreement of Lease dated May 29, 1968, and refers to that document for its terms and provisions.

4. Denies the allegations in paragraph 4, except avers that The Port Authority is a body corporate and politic, created by compact between the States of New York and New Jersey with the consent of the Congress of the United States, with an office in the City and State of New York.

5. Upon information and belief, admits the allegations in paragraph 5.

6. Paragraph 6 alleges conclusions of law and therefore need not be answered at this time.

7. Paragraph 7 alleges conclusions of law and therefore need not be answered at this time.

8. Denies the allegations in paragraph 8, except admits that The Port Authority was the fee owner of the property that was the site of the former 7 World Trade Center in the City of New York.

9. Admits the allegations in paragraph 9.

10. Upon information and belief, admits the allegations in paragraph 10.

11. Denies the allegations in paragraph 11, and admits that 7 World Trade Center was built pursuant to the Agreement of Lease between The Port Authority and 7 World Trade Company, dated December 31, 1980.

12. Denies the allegations in paragraph 12, avers that 7 World Trade Company, L.P., and The City of New York entered into an Agreement of Lease dated March 25, 1998, pursuant to which certain construction work was performed, and refers to that document for its terms and provisions.

13. Denies the allegations in paragraph 13, avers that 7 World Trade Company, L.P., and The City of New York entered into an Agreement of Lease dated March 25, 1998, pursuant

to which certain construction work was performed, which upon information and belief included the installation of emergency generators; and refers to that document for its terms and provisions.

14. Denies the allegations in paragraph 14.

15. Denies knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the allegations in paragraph 15.

16. Denies knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the allegations in paragraph 16.

17. Paragraph 17 alleges conclusions of law and therefore need not be answered at this time.

18. Denies the allegations in paragraph 18.

19. Denies the allegations in paragraph 19.

20. Denies the allegations in paragraph 20.

21. Denies knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the allegations in paragraph 21, except admits upon information and belief that on September 11, 2001, terrorists launched a series of attacks on United States soil, including separate attacks against each of the World Trade Center 1 and 2, murdering over two thousand people and causing catastrophic destruction, injuries and damage.

22. Admits the allegations in paragraph 22.

23. Denies knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the allegations in paragraph 23, except avers that on September 11, 2001, 7 World Trade Center collapsed, following terrorist attacks in which The Port Authority and many others suffered and witnessed great loss, including the deaths of many employees, friends and colleagues.

24. Denies knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the allegations in paragraph 24.

25. Denies knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the allegations in paragraph 25.

26. Denies the allegations in paragraph 26.

27. Denies the allegations in paragraph 27.

28. Denies the allegations in paragraph 31, and avers that a document entitled "Notice of Claim" was received by The Port Authority from Plaintiffs on or about June 11, 2002.

29. Denies knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the allegations in paragraph 29.

30. Denies knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the allegations in paragraph 30.

31. Denies knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the allegations in paragraph 31.

32. Denies knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the allegations in paragraph 32.

33. Denies knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the allegations in paragraph 33.

#### **FIRST CAUSE OF ACTION**

34. Defendant repeats and realleges its answers to the foregoing paragraphs as if fully set forth here.

35. Denies the allegations in paragraph 35.

36. Denies the allegations in paragraph 36.



37. Denies the allegations in paragraph 37.

38. Denies the allegations in paragraph 38.

#### **SECOND CAUSE OF ACTION**

39. Defendant repeats and realleges its answers to the foregoing paragraphs as if fully set forth here.

40. Denies the allegations in paragraph 40.

41. Denies the allegations in paragraph 41.

42. Denies the allegations in paragraph 42.

#### **AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSES**

43. Plaintiffs' claims are barred by waiver and acquiescence.

44. Plaintiffs' claims are barred by release.

45. Plaintiffs' claims are barred because Con Edison (Plaintiff and Plaintiffs' subrogor) is contributorily negligent.

46. Plaintiffs' claims are barred by the provisions of the Lease Agreement between The Port Authority and Con Edison dated May 29, 1968.

47. Upon information and belief, Plaintiffs' claims are barred by the provisions of the insurance policies on which Plaintiffs bring this action.

48. Upon information and belief, Plaintiffs' claims are barred because The Port Authority is a named insured on the insurance policies on which Plaintiffs bring this action.

49. Plaintiffs' claims are barred because the negligence of Con Edison (Plaintiff and Plaintiffs' subrogor) is greater than the negligence, if any, of The Port Authority.

50. Plaintiffs have failed to state claims upon which relief can be granted.

51. Any damages sustained by Plaintiffs were caused directly, solely, and proximately by the international acts of terrorists which were not reasonably foreseeable by The Port Authority.

52. Any damages sustained by Plaintiffs were caused solely by the actions or inactions of persons or entities for whose conduct The Port Authority is not legally responsible.

53. Any damages sustained by Plaintiffs were caused by the unforeseeable, intervening and/or superseding acts of third parties who were not under the care, custody, control, or supervision of The Port Authority.

54. No acts or omissions of The Port Authority, its agents, or its employees proximately caused any damages allegedly sustained by Plaintiffs.

55. There was no defect or unsafe condition at 7 World Trade Center.

56. The Port Authority did not create any defect and/or unsafe condition at 7 World Trade Center.

57. The Port Authority did not have actual or constructive notice of any defect and/or unsafe condition at 7 World Trade Center.

58. To the extent that The Port Authority is deemed to have actual or constructive knowledge of any defect and/or unsafe condition at 7 World Trade Center, which The Port Authority expressly denies, The Port Authority acted reasonably under all the circumstances with respect to any such defect and/or unsafe condition.

59. To the extent that The Port Authority is deemed to have actual or constructive knowledge of any defect and/or unsafe condition on the property, which the Port Authority expressly denies, The Port Authority did not have sufficient time from when it allegedly gained that actual or constructive knowledge until the date that Plaintiffs suffered the claimed damages

to permit The Port Authority to correct, ameliorate, or otherwise rectify that alleged defect and/or unsafe condition.

60. Plaintiffs lack the capacity, standing, or authority to bring this action, in whole or in part.

61. Plaintiffs have failed to join as parties one or more persons or entities needed for just and complete adjudication of the matters in controversy.

62. The Port Authority owed no duty to Plaintiffs that was breached.

63. To the extent that the Port Authority is found to have owed a duty to Plaintiffs, which The Port Authority expressly denies, The Port Authority acted reasonably under the circumstances and complied with all statutes, regulations, codes, and industry standards applicable to it.

64. With respect to the allegations in the complaint, The Port Authority is not, and has never been, the principal for any other defendant in this or the related actions and no other defendant in this or the related actions serves or functions, or has served or functioned, as an agent for The Port Authority.

65. The Port Authority's liability, if any, must be limited by the operation of Article 14 of the New York Civil Practice Law and Rules.

66. If Plaintiffs are entitled to damages against The Port Authority, which The Port Authority expressly denies, the total liability of The Port Authority for all claims arising from the terrorist-related aircraft crashes of September 11, 2001, shall not be in an amount greater than the limits of liability insurance coverage maintained by The Port Authority, as set forth in Section 408(a)(1) of the Air Transportation Safety and System Stabilization Act.

67. To the extent that Plaintiffs' damage are speculative, uncertain and/or contingent, they have not accrued and are not recoverable.

68. Any verdict or judgment recovered by Plaintiffs as against The Port Authority must be reduced by any past or future costs or expenses replaced or indemnified or to be replaced or indemnified in accordance with Section 4545(c) of the New York Civil Practice Law and Rules.

69. In accordance with Section 15-108 of the New York General Obligations Law, to the extent that Plaintiffs have given an alleged tortfeasor other than The Port Authority a release or covenant not to sue or not to enforce a judgment, Plaintiffs' claims against the Port Authority must be reduced to the extent of any amount stipulated by the release or covenant, or in the amount of the consideration paid for it or in the amount of the released tortfeasor's equitable share of the damages, whichever is the greatest.

70. Pursuant to Section 15-108 of the New York General Obligations Law, to the extent that Plaintiffs have given The Port Authority a release or covenant not to sue or not to enforce a judgment, The Port Authority is relieved from any liability to any other defendant, person or entity for contribution.

71. This Court lacks subject matter jurisdiction over The Port Authority because plaintiffs failed to comply with the conditions precedent to suit against The Port Authority set forth in Section 7107 of the New York Unconsolidated Laws.

72. Any and all actions and/or inactions of The Port Authority were undertaken in good faith and involved matters and decisions for which The Port Authority has immunity from liability pursuant to statute and the common law, including, but not limited to, New York Unconsolidated Laws §§ 9193(1) and (1-a), New York Executive Law § 25(5), the discretionary

acts doctrine, and the governmental function doctrine, and, therefore, Plaintiffs are not entitled to the relief sought or to recover any damages as against The Port Authority.

73. Public Law 107-42, "The Air Transportation Safety And System Stabilization Act," as amended, provides an exclusive federal cause of action for all claims arising from the terrorist-related aircraft crashes of September 11, 2001. To the extent the complaint asserts causes of action other than that provided for by this legislation, those causes of action must be dismissed as a matter of law.

74. The Port Authority will rely upon any and all other further defenses which become available or appear during discovery in this action and hereby specifically reserves the right to amend its answer for the purpose of asserting any such additional defenses.

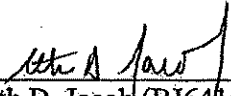
75. The Port Authority reserves its right to assert cross-claims as against the other co-defendants by the deadlines as set forth by the Court.

WHEREFORE, The Port Authority demands judgment:

- a. dismissing the complaint as against The Port Authority with prejudice;
- b. awarding The Port Authority its costs and disbursements of this action.

Dated: December 20, 2004

Respectfully submitted,

  
Beth D. Jacob (BJ6415)  
Robert H. Riley (RR 2337)  
SCHIFF HARDIN LLP  
623 Fifth Avenue  
New York, New York 10022  
(212) 753-5000

Attorneys for Defendant The Port Authority  
of New York and New Jersey

**UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK**

AEGIS INSURANCE SERVICES, INC., et al.,

Plaintiffs,

-against-

PORT AUTHORITY OF NEW YORK AND NEW  
JERSEY, et al.,

Defendants.

02 CV 7188 (JGK)

**AFFIDAVIT OF  
SERVICE**

The undersigned, a non-attorney, states that on December 20, 2004, I caused to be served, by First Class Mail, a copy of Answer of Defendant The Port Authority of New York And New Jersey To Amended Complaint to the following counsel of record:

Mark Antin  
Gennet, Kallmann, Antin & Robinson, P.C.  
6 Campus Dr.  
Parsippany, NJ 07054-4406

*Attorneys for Plaintiffs*

Eugene R. Scheiman  
Buchanan Ingersoll P.C.  
One Chase Manhattan Plaza, 35th Floor  
New York, NY 10005

*Attorneys For Defendant The City of New  
York*

Dated: New York, New York  
December 20, 2004

  
Joel M. Elfman

SWORN to before me this  
20th day of December, 2004.

  
Notary Public

BETH D. JACOB  
Notary Public, State of New York  
No. 02JA4954992  
Qualified in Bronx County  
Commission Expires August 28, 2005

# **EXHIBIT**

## **2**

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

2/16/2006 Conference  
page 1

1  
2 62GLWTCCUNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
3 SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK  
4 -----X  
5 IN RE: SEPTEMBER 11TH  
6 PROPERTY DAMAGE AND  
7 BUSINESS LOSS LITIGATION 21 MC 101 (AKH)  
8 -----X  
9  
10  
11 New York, N.Y.  
12 February 16, 2006  
13 2:10 p.m.  
14  
15 Before:  
16  
17 HON. ALVIN K. HELLERSTEIN,  
18  
19 District Judge  
20  
21 APPEARANCES  
22  
23 GREENBAUM, ROWE, SMITH & DAVIS  
24 Attorneys for Con Edison  
25 BY: FRANKLIN M. SACHS  
26  
27 GENNET, KALLMAN, ANTIN & ROBINSON, P.C.  
28 Attorneys for Con Edison  
29 BY: MARK ANTIN  
30 MICHAEL S. LEAVY  
31  
32 CLEARY, GOTTLIEB, STEEN & HAMILTON, LLP  
33 Attorneys for Citigroup  
34 BY: THOMAS MOLONEY  
35  
36 CONDON & FORSYTH, LLP  
37 Attorneys for American Airlines  
38 BY: DESMOND T. BARRY, JR.  
39  
40 SHIFF, HARDIN, LLP  
41 Attorneys for -  
42 The Port Authority of NY & NJ  
43 BY: BETH JACOB  
44 DONALD KLEIN  
45  
46 KATHLEEN M. COLLINS  
47 Attorney for -  
48 The Port Authority of NY & NJ  
49

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

2/16/2006 Conference  
page 2

1 62GLWTCCAPPEARANCES (cont.)  
2  
3 BRUCKMANN & VICTORY  
4 Attorneys for Certain Underwriters  
Page 1



2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

5 BY: PATRICK MALONEY

6 CLIFFORD LAW

7 Attorneys for IRI

8 BY: TIM TOMASIK

10 FLEMMING, ZULACK, WILLIAMSON, ZAUDERER, LLP

11 Attorneys for -

12 World Trade Center Properties LLC

13 BY: M. BRADFORD STEIN

15 FRIEDMAN, KAPLAN, SEILER & ADELMAN, LLP

16 Attorneys for 7 WTC Company,

17 Silverstein Properties, Inc.

18 BY: KATHERINE L. PRINGLE

20 CONNELL, FOLEY, LLP

21 Attorneys for Colgan Air, Inc.

22 BY: JONATHAN P. MCHENRY

24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30 CONFERENCE

31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 3

1  
62GLWTCC Conference THE COURT: Good afternoon,  
everyone.

2 MR. SACHS: Good afternoon, your Honor.

3 MS. JACOB: Good afternoon.

4 MR. BARRY: Good afternoon, your Honor.

5 MR. SACHS: Good afternoon.

6 THE COURT: As you see, the agenda that I distributed,  
7 although it has your ideas, there are some of my own, which  
8 perhaps may be misguided or perhaps may be appropriate. I'd  
9 like to proceed in the order I've set out. I trust everyone  
10 has a copy of the agenda. Reflects my having become aware of  
11 various indemnity provisions in the course of the work that I  
12 did in coming to the recent decision in this case. I notice  
13 that there was an indemnity given by The Port Authority in  
14 Section 16 of their lease agreement providing that The Port  
15 Authority was to reimburse Con Ed for any expense incurred by  
16 Con Ed in maintaining, repairing, replacing or rebuilding the  
17 substation building or the equipment caused by acts or  
18 omissions of The Port Authority or its agents, contractors or  
19 employees in connection with the construction or maintenance of  
20 the stories, structures, buildings or improvements described in  
21 another section of the lease.

22 That other section contemplated the construction of a  
23 commercial tower above the substation. This was all part of  
24 the original construction of the World Trade Center where

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

25 Con Ed was empowered to be the monopoly provider of power to  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 4

1  
62GLWTCC Conferencethe substation and all its lessees, where it  
was contemplated  
2 that there would be a tower placed where 7 was ultimately  
3 constructed. There were various exchanges and promises and  
4 restrictions.  
5 So it occurred to me that a lot of the litigation that  
6 was going on in this case may possibly be subsumed by the  
7 indemnity provisions of this lease. In other words, Con Ed  
8 gave up its right to sue for damages, but it obtained in  
9 exchange a promise of reimbursement of its expenses incurred by  
10 the manner that construction occurred in the building.  
11 I don't know enough about this clause and its genesis  
12 and coverage and the negotiations that occurred in connection  
13 with it to become very wise in what it means. But obviously it  
14 has enough resonance of relevance that I thought it would be  
15 appropriate to become educated about it because it might cut  
16 short a lot of litigation.  
17 I also became aware of Section 17 of the lease  
18 agreement between 7 World Trade Company and The Port Authority  
19 by which the lessee, Silverstein's company, agreed to indemnify  
20 and hold harmless The Port Authority, its commissioners,  
21 officers, agents and employees, for all claims and demands of  
22 third persons, including property damage claims, arising out of  
23 defaults of Silverstein in performing or observing any term or  
24 provision of the agreement, or the occupancy of the premises by  
25 Silverstein or others with its consent, which I presume would  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 5

1  
62GLWTCC Conferencebe Silverstein's tenants, etc. Again, I  
just have the same  
2 comments.  
3 Now, I've raised these comments earlier in the context  
4 of all the motions that I was handling in this case, but I  
5 don't think the parties have really addressed these issues. Am  
6 I off base?  
7 MR. MOLONEY: Only slightly, your Honor. Tom Moloney  
8 for the record. This was, of course, the centerpiece of our  
9 motion to dismiss, your Honor, on behalf of Citigroup. The  
10 fact that this was a scheme -- not a scheme, but a carefully  
11 designed set of negotiations basically between Con Ed and --  
12 THE COURT: What did I rule?  
13 MR. MOLONEY: You ruled that maybe I'm right and you  
14 want to know more.  
15 MR. SACHS: You also ruled maybe you're wrong and he  
16 wants to know more.  
17 Franklin Sachs, your Honor, for plaintiff.  
18 THE COURT: Yes, Mr. Sachs.  
19 MR. SACHS: Mr. Moloney is correct that he is claiming  
20 third party beneficiary status of what he purports to be an  
21 agreement between Port Authority and Con Ed that your Honor has  
22 suggested may contain some sort of indemnity agreement. I find  
23 it interesting The Port Authority doesn't make that argument,  
Page 3

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

24 and I don't think they will, because they know that's not what  
25 it meant.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 6

1  
62GLWTCC Conference And so, I simply suggest to the  
Court: Are you off  
2 base? I understand why the issue comes to you, but I think it  
3 should make some sense to you that if the two parties to that  
4 agreement, neither one of them are suggesting that it has any  
5 such meaning, that should give you some pause.  
6 On the other hand --  
7 THE COURT: How do you understand these clauses, from  
8 the point of view of Con Ed?  
9 MR. SACHS: The clause that you are referring to,  
10 Article 8, you're catching me slightly unprepared, but I think  
11 I know enough about it to tell you.  
12 THE COURT: You're never unprepared.  
13 MR. SACHS: Obviously I haven't been prepared enough.  
14 Article 8 has -- is a clause in which Con Ed gives  
15 rights to The Port Authority to build a tower above -- and  
16 using Con Ed's building as a foundation, for lack of a better  
17 word, I think it's called air rights, if I recall correctly.  
18 Article 16 talks about Con Ed, what happens during the actual  
19 construction of that tower, not with respect to the results of  
20 defects in construction. If you'll look at it, the clause  
21 talks about, if I recall correctly, it talks about no rent  
22 abatement. It talks about things of that same nature. And --  
23 with respect to anything that occurred during the construction  
24 of that tower.  
25 THE COURT: It talks about maintaining, repairing,  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 7

1  
62GLWTCC Conferencereplacing or rebuilding the substation  
building.  
2 MR. SACHS: It talks about Con Ed maintaining,  
3 replacing. But as a result of --  
4 THE COURT: Mr. Sachs, I read the wrong provisions.  
5 It talks about the acts or omissions of The Port Authority or  
6 its agents in connection with construction or maintenance of  
7 the building.  
8 MR. SACHS: That's correct, sir. And I think it is  
9 pretty clear what that had in mind. So I simply am saying to  
10 the Court, I do not believe -- and let me go further, that the  
11 action against Citigroup really has to do with their  
12 installation of a backup electrical system piping, diesel fuel  
13 system. That was done several years after the building was  
14 complete. This clause refers to the construction of the tower.  
15 Citigroup, if I recall correctly, it was 1990 when  
16 they installed this system, and not when the tower was built in  
17 1987, so though I can understand why the Court would look at it  
18 and say it might be relevant, I really do not believe it is.  
19 THE COURT: I don't want to revisit the motion.  
20 Mr. Moloney's going to tell me his different perspective.  
21 MR. SACHS: I understand.  
22 THE COURT: And I take it there's discovery being  
Page 4

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

23 conducted on these issues.  
24 MR. SACHS: Nothing's been conducted yet, your Honor,  
25 because Citigroup for whatever reason hasn't yet filed -- well,  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 8

1  
62GLWTCC Conference I know, for whatever reason, they haven't  
filed an answer  
2 because they filed a 12(b)(6) motion, so there hasn't been any  
3 discovery. The only discovery that's taken place in this case  
4 at all -- that's not quite true, there was their limited  
5 discovery with the City of New York regarding the issue that  
6 your Honor decided on January 12th that you're aware of, the  
7 immunity issue. And then there was early document discovery  
8 involving The Port Authority, but really very limited. But  
9 there haven't been answers filed by anyone except The Port  
10 Authority yet in this case, and that's what we're trying to get  
11 to.

12 THE COURT: Miss Jacob?  
13 MS. JACOB: Beth Jacob for The Port Authority of  
14 New York and New Jersey and World Trade 7.  
15 This contract was part of the first motion to dismiss  
16 that The Port Authority had brought another aspect of this  
17 clause, but similar to in relationship between Con Ed and The  
18 Port Authority, and at that time the Court ruled that more  
19 discovery needed to be done to clarify that. And we agreed  
20 with that. We did not have time to finish that discovery in  
21 time to renew that motion, so that's something that's still in  
22 the offing.  
23 I think what is clear is we can't on the current  
24 record determine exactly what is meant by these clauses. What  
25 The Port Authority gave up, what The Port Authority got, what  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 9

1  
62GLWTCC Conference Con Ed gave up, what Con Ed got, and to what  
extent the  
2 agreement between The Port Authority and Con Ed may or may not  
3 have anything to do with later tenants in the buildings.  
4 So what we would -- in fact, one of the proposals we  
5 might have brought up today if we'd been able to, and this is a  
6 good opportunity, is that The Port Authority's belief is this  
7 is a very good place to begin discovery. That there are some  
8 contract issues in this case which are somewhat focused which  
9 may resolve a lot of the more complicated disputes.  
10 And so we would agree with what I think the Court was  
11 suggesting is that perhaps whatever happens with all the other  
12 aspects, whatever happens with the rest of the case management  
13 or whatever happens with the other ground defendants, that this  
14 is something that the parties involved in should get started  
15 with pretty much right away. And I'd agree with that, because  
16 if there is something here that defines the relationship  
17 between Con Ed and The Port Authority defendant, we might as  
18 well get it resolved.  
19 With respect to the lease between World Trade 7, World  
20 Trade Center Company and The Port Authority, that I don't think  
21 will resolve anything because the Silverstein Properties and  
Page 5

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

22 The Port Authority are not suing each other. We're both  
23 defendants in the action. We have our agreements and  
24 disagreements among ourselves as to what that means, but at the  
25 moment, that is not an issue that implicates anybody else or

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 10

1  
62GLWTCC Conference would change the direction or progress of  
this litigation. So  
2 I think that probably is not an issue that needs to be brought  
3 up at this time.  
4 THE COURT: Mr. Moloney? When are the pleadings going  
5 to be closed?  
6 MR. MOLONEY: I think we've -- we're prepared to file  
7 an answer Tuesday. And we'd be prepared quickly to serve some  
8 limited discovery dealing I think with this issue. And there's  
9 maybe one other threshold issue, your Honor, which we raised  
10 which was to the extent that we have approval from The Port  
11 Authority of our construction, that is a legal matter that  
12 obviates any responses we might have under New York law, and I  
13 think your Honor wanted us to raise that as an affirmative  
14 defense. So if we had narrow discovery focused on those two  
15 points, I think we could come back and --  
16 THE COURT: If you were to receive authority from the  
17 landlord to do what you did, does that discharge your potential  
18 liability, let's say from negligence to another tenant?  
19 MR. MOLONEY: We do believe so, your Honor, because --  
20 THE COURT: By operation of New York law?  
21 MR. MOLONEY: I don't think New York law would govern.  
22 The Port Authority was basically given by Congress under  
23 interstate compact the ability to regulate and establish  
24 criteria for building this.  
25 THE COURT: So under what law do I look?  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 11

1  
62GLWTCC Conference MR. MOLONEY: I think the  
interstate -- it then  
2 becomes a question of -- I think of -- if, under New York law,  
3 you could look to the proposition that if you've complied with  
4 all building codes and you have no notice of any defect, can  
5 you be responsible for something that occurs to the building.  
6 THE COURT: I think New York law is to the effect that  
7 if you're negligent, you possibly can.  
8 MR. MOLONEY: Your Honor, I think we're in a little  
9 bit of a roundelay here. You can always build a building  
10 safer, particularly with the benefit of 20 years hindsight. So  
11 the negligence has to be in order for people actually to  
12 populate these buildings, and we're now trying to populate the  
13 new 7 World Trade Center, the idea is if you comply with  
14 building codes, which is the idea of what the level of care is,  
15 and you are not otherwise on notice of some really extenuating  
16 circumstance, so that despite that you would have some idea  
17 that this was not a smart idea to build a building this way,  
18 absent some notice and compliance with the building code, that  
19 ends the inquiry. You don't then go back and decide 20 years  
20 later should you have built the building some other way.  
Page 6



2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

21 THE COURT: It's premature for me to rule at this  
22 point in time. But I will be interested in what is the source  
23 of law and what is the law and how it applies.  
24 MR. MOLONEY: Okay.  
25 THE COURT: Mr. Sachs, is the limited discovery of the  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 12

1  
62GLWTCC Conferencetype Mr. Moloney proposes the right way to  
proceed?

2 MR. SACHS: I do not think so. I don't think this is  
3 an issue that will ever be helped by limited discovery. We are  
4 talking about agreements between several very sophisticated  
5 parties that, though I believe they are clear, obviously there  
6 is some disagreement as to their clarity. So we're going to be  
7 going well beyond document discovery and we're going to be  
8 going back at least to 1968 to try to find witnesses who  
9 negotiated the original agreement between The Port Authority  
10 and Con Ed, because that's the date of that.

11 THE COURT: And I'll tell you this: That my  
12 consistent ruling on all these issues is the private and  
13 subjective intentions of people who negotiate are irrelevant.  
14 The only thing that's relevant is that which was communicated  
15 to the other side.

16 MR. SACHS: I understand.

17 THE COURT: And I would think, Mr. Moloney, that, so  
18 modified, that would be an appropriate discovery tool.

19 MR. SACHS: Correct. And just a little historical  
20 background: when they originally built this building, it was  
21 going to be for a firm that's no longer in existence, the  
22 financial firm that failed, Drexel, Burnham. They were looking  
23 for a new tenant, and so when Citigroup came in, they said,  
24 well, for us to have the building, there's going to have to be  
25 some changes made. So it's not like we moved into the original

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 13

1  
62GLWTCC Conferencebuilding and years later decided to make  
some modification.

2 THE COURT: Mr. Sachs is not proposing to take  
3 Drexel's discovery.

4 MR. MOLONEY: But we're a de facto part of the  
5 original plan that when they decided to build the World Trade  
6 Center, they didn't anticipate that it would be empty. They  
7 anticipated it would be built up --

8 THE COURT: I'm not going to give any advisory rulings  
9 on this particular point. It seems to me that what is relevant  
10 of the negotiations and the understandings between the tenant  
11 in existence at the time -- and that would be your client,  
12 Salomon Brothers.

13 MR. MOLONEY: Right, then Salomon Brothers, correct.

14 THE COURT: And The Port Authority's representatives,  
15 unless Silverstein took over at that time. Anything before  
16 that, why would that be relevant?

17 MR. SACHS: Because the -- what he is -- he's not  
18 claiming that he was a direct party to this agreement. What he  
19 is claiming is that his client is a third party beneficiary,

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

20 meaning standing in the shoes of The Port Authority, with  
21 respect to what he claims -- and I don't think The Port  
22 Authority does.  
23 THE COURT: When you go into the understanding between  
24 The Port Authority and Con Ed --  
25 MR. MOLONEY: Correct, but also how they distributed  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 14

1  
62GLWTCC Conferencethis lease. Did they keep it as a private  
lease or did they  
2 give it to prospective tenants who could look at it?  
3 THE COURT: Have fun, folks.  
4 MR. MOLONEY: Draw inferences from what it was.  
5 THE COURT: Have fun. I require the administration of  
6 a case management order on this issue, and I'll be glad to meet  
7 with the three of you on this to formulate that aspect of the  
8 case management order.  
9 MS. JACOB: Beth Jacob for The Port Authority. It may  
10 be four parties. What the other two have not informed the  
11 Court is there are actually separate agreements involving  
12 Salomon Smith Barney, The Port Authority and Silverstein.  
13 There's a three-party agreement. There are series of two-party  
14 agreements involving those parties. And that would be  
15 relevant, and Silverstein also would have to be involved in  
16 this.  
17 THE COURT: I thought that they're not party.  
18 MS. JACOB: Silverstein is a party to this litigation.  
19 What I said is The Port Authority and Silverstein are not  
20 adverse, so any resolution of any disputes those two parties  
21 might have would not affect the progress of the litigation with  
22 respect to the plaintiffs.  
23 MR. MOLONEY: She's just saying for purposes of  
24 discovery, the relevant universe is probably Con Ed, The Port  
25 Authority, Silverstein and Citigroup. I think she's just  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 15

1  
62GLWTCC Conferencessaying that they have a place at the party.  
2 In answer to the comment made, I think The Port  
3 Authority's view, quite understandably, is they don't want  
4 anyone out unless they can be out. And they and Silverstein  
5 have more issues together in the other tower that they're going  
6 to fight on in this tower, so I don't think any inference can  
7 be properly drawn from the fact that the Port Authority and the  
8 city are autonomous.  
9 THE COURT: Let's not get into this. When will I see  
10 a case management report?  
11 MR. MOLONEY: What about a week?  
12 MR. SACHS: We have other discovery issues going at  
13 the same time. I understand this may be important to counsel.  
14 All I'm suggesting to the Court, your Honor, is: This is not  
15 going to be limited discovery. It will be limited to that  
16 issue, but I'm just simply saying, this, ordinarily, it would  
17 seem to me, we would be doing document discovery first. If  
18 this is to get a faster track, which is sort of what I'm  
19 hearing the Court saying, it is going to take a much more  
Page 8

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

20 detailed sort of 26(f) conference on this issue because it's  
21 going to involve more than documents.  
22 And indeed, I don't know right now, and I don't think  
23 anybody knows, who is around from 1968 when this agreement, the  
24 agreement upon which he relies, the lease between Con Ed and  
25 Port Authority, was negotiated? That's going to take us some

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 16

1  
62GLWTCC Conferencetime to find out.  
2 So I just -- I can't sit down with counsel --  
3 THE COURT: You're the plaintiff?  
4 MR. SACHS: I'm the plaintiff.  
5 THE COURT: You want to move this case, right?  
6 MR. SACHS: You bet.  
7 THE COURT: You don't sound like you are.  
8 MR. SACHS: Oh, Judge, I want to move this case.  
9 THE COURT: Then do it in a week.  
10 MR. MOLONEY: Thank you, your Honor.  
11 THE COURT: Let's do the next issue, which brings up  
12 the case management order. Miss Jacob, what are the broader  
13 issues?  
14 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, I stood up to address this  
15 because since the submissions to the Court, all of the  
16 parties -- in fact, parties in what fits under 7 ground  
17 defendants, the Aegis defendants, the IRI plaintiffs, we all  
18 have gotten together and we at least have an agreement which we  
19 can submit to the court. So there may not be a dispute really  
20 for the Court to resolve.  
21 THE COURT: Has Mr. Moloney seen this?  
22 MR. MOLONEY: We're on board with this, your Honor.  
23 MS. JACOB: What we had -- would like to propose is  
24 there be a separate track, however the Court wants to call it,  
25 whether it has a separate docket number or not, a separate

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 17

1  
62GLWTCC Conferencetrack to cover the world Trade 7 ground  
discovery issues  
2 dealing with the ground defendants, that the aviation parts of  
3 the case would continue in -- I guess it's 101, and that  
4 discovery would continue as it is now.  
5 THE COURT: That was my intent all along. That's why  
6 I didn't give it a separate number.  
7 MS. JACOB: And the parties will coordinate among  
8 ourselves to make sure that there's not duplicative discovery,  
9 and to the extent there are overlapping issues, everybody will  
10 be able to participate in that discovery.  
11 And all of us in world Trade Center 7, though, are  
12 concerned that we do have some separation from the other part  
13 of the case because we want to make sure that our separate  
14 issues manage to progress without getting trapped in what's --  
15 THE COURT: Giving you a new MC number will not assure  
16 that.  
17 MS. JACOB: I understand that, your Honor. But we  
18 don't care --  
19 THE COURT: Don't get fooled by the numbers, Miss



2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

20 Jacob. My disorderly mind can jump numbers.  
21 MR. MOLONEY: I think the bigger point, your Honor, is  
22 that our story starts when the building falls on us.  
23 Everything that happened before that is irrelevant. The  
24 argument is we somehow exacerbated the damage that occurred  
25 after the building fell down. Why it fell down, who was

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 18

1  
62GLWTCC Conferenceresponsible in terms of aviation defendants,  
terrorists or  
2 anything else, it's really pretty irrelevant to our story.  
3 THE COURT: Which leads me to my finding.  
4 MR. MOLONEY: So we don't need any of that discovery.  
5 We don't need any disputes involving defense. We don't need  
6 any of that.  
7 THE COURT: Don't show up.  
8 MS. JACOB: Mr. Moloney is speaking for Citigroup.  
9 Speaking for all of the World Trade Center 7 ground defendants,  
10 not just as Port Authority's counsel, we do not agree with  
11 Citigroup's position.  
12 THE COURT: Let me observe. This is a very big case,  
13 as one part of a much bigger case.  
14 MS. JACOB: That is true.  
15 THE COURT: And counsel have to decide what it is  
16 they're going to cover and what it is they're not going to  
17 cover; and if they're going to cover it, in what way will they  
18 cover it. All I can do is facilitate matters by giving you  
19 firm dates, firm schedules and right announcements. That's why  
20 we publish everything on our webpage. And I leave it to you to  
21 decide what you want to cover and what you don't want to cover.  
22 Right now, I want to move this case. I've made a  
23 decision. The City is out, as you'll find out in a few  
24 minutes. I'm not intending to give a 54(b)(6). I want the  
25 case wrapped up and completed in a speedy path. And I don't

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 19

1  
62GLWTCC Conferenceintend to wait for different parts of the  
case to move at their  
2 leisurely progress.  
3 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, that is precisely our concern,  
4 and that was, to some extent, why we wanted to have a separate,  
5 whatever you want to call it, track, position, posture, for 7,  
6 and I've reached an agreement with plaintiff's counsel in terms  
7 of timing of various meetings we're going to have to work out  
8 discovery plans, and I think that we are ready to progress on  
9 this.  
10 What we did want to make sure is that issues that  
11 don't involve World Trade Center 7 do not, as unfortunately  
12 they have to some extent over the years, block our case from  
13 moving, and whatever you call that, a separate track or just  
14 handled on separate schedules, that's fine.  
15 THE COURT: I have a serious issue in the aviation  
16 cases arising from what the Transportation Security  
17 Administration is doing. All of you know that. And all of you  
18 know the frustration that I've expressed with regard to that.

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

19 I don't know at what point those issues will be applied here,  
20 but there's lots of things we can do apart from that, those  
21 issues, independent of those issues. And to the extent that  
22 any of the discovery advances itself to the point that allows  
23 me to make determinations, I propose to do that.  
24 Now, Mr. Moloney is interested in his separate  
25 motions, and I think I'd like to accommodate that interest. If  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 20

1  
62GLWTCC Conferencehe's right, his client deserves to be out.  
If he's wrong, he  
2 should know it so he can take the appropriate steps in  
3 connection with the rest of the case.  
4 And I would understand from your expression of assent,  
5 Mr. Moloney, that your needs are satisfied in the current case  
6 management order that Miss Jacob has just told me about.  
7 MR. MOLONEY: Exactly, with the modification we'll  
8 have a separate track to deal with our specific motion, which  
9 we're going at that make quickly.  
10 THE COURT: I wouldn't call it a track. Just do what  
11 you need to do and get yourself ready.  
12 MR. MOLONEY: A separate case management order we're  
13 submitting in a week to deal with that one issue.  
14 THE COURT: I would much prefer if it could be done  
15 within one case management --  
16 MR. MOLONEY: We don't need a separate case management  
17 order, just a separate discovery schedule that we'll submit for  
18 how we'll address the issues that we think are amenable to  
19 resolution for summary judgment, which are basically the  
20 question as to whether -- full party approval and/or the  
21 release and/or a failure to allege any defect is enough for us  
22 to get out.  
23 THE COURT: I'm not going to comment on the terms  
24 you're expressing, but you need a separate paragraph to  
25 accommodate whatever particular discovery needs that you have.  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 21

1  
62GLWTCC Conference Yes, Mr. Sachs?  
2 MR. SACHS: Your Honor, I think what Ms. Jacob was  
3 referring to the Court is she and I, we met before we came in  
4 here, and we had agreed to have at least a preliminary meet to  
5 discuss discovery issues, I believe on February 27th, and  
6 that's why when your Honor said do this within a week with  
7 Mr. Moloney, it seemed to me that we ought to wait until that  
8 February 27th, see if we could get it done at the same time and  
9 perhaps at least be on the way to giving the Court a whole  
10 product rather than a piecemeal product.  
11 THE COURT: Today's February 16th. Why do you need to  
12 wait until February 27th?  
13 MR. SACHS: We don't. The truth is that was the day  
14 under the previous case management order that we were supposed  
15 to have our first meeting. And in fact, there was -- some of  
16 the defendants didn't want to have it this quickly, and so I  
17 acceded -- I suggested February 27th.  
18 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, I don't want to get into

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

19 whether I agreed or disagreed. February 12th was a date that  
20 worked for the schedules of the counsel involved.  
21 THE COURT: All right.  
22 MR. BARRY: Your Honor?  
23 THE COURT: Mr. Barry?  
24 MR. BARRY: May I raise another slight problem? The  
25 Aegis case, the civil action number 04 CV 7272, contains claims  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 22

1  
62GLWTCC Conferencethat are both against the ground defendants  
and the aviation  
2 defendants. It involves claims for SWT 7 and 1, 2 and 4. One  
3 of the IRI cases has got claims just against the aviation  
4 defendants, and that properly, in our view, belongs here in  
5 21 MC 101.  
6 The other case with the claims against the aviation  
7 defendants brought in to the claims against the ground  
8 defendants I think is going to cause a lot of problems. I  
9 wrote you a letter yesterday and made an alternative proposal  
10 which basically is: If you want to create a separate track,  
11 fine. If not, I would ask that you sever the claims against  
12 the aviation defendants in that Aegis case.  
13 THE COURT: Are you worried you're not going to be  
14 able to do your discovery?  
15 MR. BARRY: They're worried about being dragged down  
16 by the aviation defendants; I'm worried about being dragged  
17 down by what they're doing.  
18 THE COURT: I'll protect you, Mr. Barry.  
19 MR. BARRY: We've had our feet put to the fire. I  
20 think it would be a lot simpler if you just carved those claims  
21 out, let us take it through discovery, and we can revisit that  
22 issue down at trial and --  
23 THE COURT: Well, look, I've got enough numbers to  
24 keep track of.  
25 MR. BARRY: Leave it the way it is.  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 23

1  
62GLWTCC Conference THE COURT: There are only a  
limited number of fires  
2 to which I can put your feet.  
3 MR. BARRY: They've been burned pretty good in the  
4 last week.  
5 THE COURT: There are at least one that I have my  
6 thoughts focused on. I'm not going to push you into a trial  
7 before you're ready. And I'm not going to foreclose your  
8 discovery. What's really going to be discovered here, I think,  
9 is defenses.  
10 MR. BARRY: I think, preliminarily, you're right.  
11 THE COURT: I have issues with regard -- let me  
12 withdraw that.  
13 But primarily I think it's discovery issues that have  
14 to do with the defenses, and those are going to be brought  
15 before me again by the way of motions. You're not involved in  
16 those.  
17 MR. BARRY: No, but we do get involved in, for

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

18 example, case management orders that involve them that we have  
19 to complicate by being there and making sure that they  
20 coordinate it with what we do in the other tracks.

21 THE COURT: I want you to do that anyhow, whether I  
22 gave you a separate track anyhow. And you'd want to be because  
23 you want to make sure that you're not dragged in. So I don't  
24 see that there's a difference.

25 MR. BARRY: I thought it would make it easier for you,  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 24

1 62GLWTCC Conferencetoo.  
2 THE COURT: It's possible. I don't know how to  
3 classify this. I mean, that's a problem with all the tracks:  
4 They all run into each other.  
5 Let's see if we can move along. So if you meet on  
6 February 27, when will I see you again?  
7 MR. MOLONEY: Your Honor, are we still going to try to  
8 get our discovery done sooner? Or to get our sub agreement  
9 done sooner? I mean, February 27th, there's going to be a lot  
10 of discussion about a lot of issues, frankly.  
11 THE COURT: I'm sympathetic. What do Miss Jacob and  
12 Mr. Sachs say, both?  
13 MS. JACOB: If we meet on the 27th, I would hope we'd  
14 be able to get an order to you before the next time that  
15 everybody's supposed to be before the Court, and that's  
16 March 3rd.  
17 THE COURT: How about starting some discovery with  
18 Mr. Moloney now?  
19 MS. JACOB: I'd have to find out exactly what he's  
20 talking about, your Honor. It's not quite as simple as he  
21 says.  
22 THE COURT: I'll tell you, I can think of some things.  
23 I think you probably have a file.  
24 MS. JACOB: We have already turned over all the  
25 documents. That was turned over to all the parties when  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page 25

1 62GLWTCC ConferenceMr. Sachs referred to what he calls limited  
discovery. The  
2 Port Authority has already turned over, even before this case  
3 came to this courtroom, all of our World Trade Center 7 files.  
4 Silverstein has turned over all of its files. A number of the  
5 contractors and engineers on this building have also turned  
6 over all their files. There's been a lots of document  
7 discovery already.  
8 The only party, in fact, involved in this who has not  
9 turned over its files is Citigroup. So perhaps we should start  
10 with Citigroup disclosing their documents to the rest of us.  
11 But I don't feel that we need to, at this point, get into these  
12 discussions right now that --  
13 THE COURT: Why don't you turn over your file,  
14 Mr. Moloney?  
15 MR. MOLONEY: Sure.  
16 THE COURT: What else do you need?  
17 MR. SACHS: Judge, I think if we do it all on the

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

18 27th, I don't think it's going to hold it up, and we've got one  
19 date to get ready for. We'll be back to you on March 2nd or  
20 3rd.

21 THE COURT: Mr. Moloney, why don't you turn over your  
22 file?

23 MR. MOLONEY: We'll turn over our files, and we'll  
24 serve some targeted interrogatories and 30(b)(6) requests, and  
25 I think that should -- if that's a problem for people, they'll

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page

1

62GLWTCC Conferencetell us.

2

THE COURT: Serve them, and if they can't be responded  
3 to, Mr. Sachs and Miss Jacob will let you know and you'll come  
4 in. But let's get the show on the way.

5

MS. JACOB: Thank you.

6

THE COURT: Mr. Sachs?

7

MR. SACHS: Your Honor, would I be correct if you've  
8 granted Mr. Moloney an opportunity to serve targeted  
9 interrogatories, etc., that we have the same opportunity with  
10 respect to his claims?

11

THE COURT: Sure.

12

MR. SACHS: Thank you.

13

THE COURT: I'm just reacting to your statement to me  
14 that you were too busy. The more you can do, let's move the  
15 show. Because I do not want to give the certificates, at least  
16 at this time. I'd like to see how far along we can go.

17

The next point, Number 5, has to do with claims in the  
18 pleadings that some of the issues were related to products  
19 liability claims. There were products that were in the  
20 buildings that give rise to issues of product liability. I  
21 don't know if this was a Port Authority type of pleading or  
22 whether it really is a belief that there can be product  
23 liability.

24

Miss Jacob?

25

MS. JACOB: Speaking now as liaison counsel for world  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page

1

62GLWTCC ConferenceTrade Center 7 ground defendants, the Court  
has stated in its

2

decision on the motions to dismiss that plaintiffs would be  
3 required to, Page 50 of the slip opinion, to set out precisely  
4 what defects in such alleged products were the proximate cause  
5 of Con Ed's damage and what we call the products liability  
6 defendants are requesting, even before they're required to  
7 answer, because they don't know exactly what they're answering.  
8 It's just an identification from the plaintiffs of what  
9 products -- not -- but what each defendant's product supposedly  
10 is and what the defect is with that particular product so they  
11 can move forward.

12

There are some confusions in the pleadings. The Court  
13 mentioned Rosenwach as a manufacturer of the fuel tank.  
14 Rosenwach only manufactured water tanks, and in fact, they're  
15 out of the case. There's another one, an engineering defendant  
16 who hasn't manufactured any products at all. So to force those  
17 defendants to proceed under the current state of the pleadings



2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

18 seems unfair, and what the dispute between the parties is is  
19 when the plaintiffs have to tell us what the product is for  
20 each defendant and what the defect is, and we believe, whether  
21 it's an amended complaint or whether it's some other form of  
22 disclosure, before the answer and before discovery, that should  
23 be done.

24 THE COURT: Mr. Sachs?

25 MR. SACHS: Your Honor, I believe that motion was made  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page

1  
62GLWTCC Conferenceto the Court, I think the Court denied that  
motion in its  
2 rulings on January 12th and observed -- and I think this is  
3 what Ms. Jacob is referring to. The Court refers to -- I'm  
4 reading at Page 50 of the opinion that the Court gave, not the  
5 westlaw copy.  
6 THE COURT: The paragraph starts with, "Only three of  
7 the design and construction defendants are alleged to have  
8 manufactured specific products."  
9 MR. SACHS: That's correct. And as I read that, the  
10 Court -- first of all, Ms. Jacob is correct, Rosenwach is out  
11 of the case. We have let them out because it turned out -- and  
12 we would do this with anyone, they told us they ended up  
13 manufacturing a water tank, it wasn't a fuel tank, so we let  
14 them out.  
15 And what the Court says at this stage, "The pleadings  
16 before me, I'm constrained to deny the motions of these  
17 defendants. However, plaintiffs will be required to set out in  
18 future filings precisely what defects and such alleged products  
19 were the proximate cause of Con Ed's damage."  
20 We will do that after we get some discovery. And we  
21 have stated everything we know right now. We still don't have  
22 any discovery, as we said, from Citigroup. So we have stated  
23 what we know, and I think the Court understands that, and we  
24 will at sometime before trial -- obviously, we are going to  
25 have to tell somebody what the defect is or they're going to  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page

1  
62GLWTCC Conferencemove for summary judgment, and we're going  
to lose.  
2 THE COURT: What's your Rule 11 basis for making your  
3 allegations?  
4 MR. SACHS: The Rule 11 basis is based upon what we  
5 see in the drawings. It appears that these particular  
6 defendants did put in certain items into this construction.  
7 THE COURT: What's your Rule 11 basis for saying that  
8 G.C. Engineering manufactured fuel supply pipes and related  
9 fuel distribution apparatus associated with the backup  
10 generators for OEM, which presumably led to the fires?  
11 Paragraph 46.  
12 MR. SACHS: I understand what you're asking me. I  
13 can't tell you right now the exact document that told us that  
14 G.C. Engineering did that, but I can tell you that it was a --  
15 I wasn't involved, but I can tell you that to the best of my  
16 knowledge, it was a good faith allegation made after some basic  
Page 15

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

17 kinds of discovery, the best we could do under what we had at  
18 the time with the statute of limitations running.

19 THE COURT: But you're supposed to have a Rule 11  
20 basis before discovery.

21 MR. SACHS: I believe we did. It doesn't mean I have  
22 to know the exact defect, your Honor.

23 THE COURT: But I think you have to allege what you,  
24 on information and belief, believe to be the defect. What  
25 makes me think that there was any defect?

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page

1 62GLWTCC Conference MR. SACHS: The allegation that we  
make in the  
2 complaint is that there is a defect, your Honor.  
3 THE COURT: I understand that's the allegation. I  
4 understand you know that the building burnt down.  
5 MR. SACHS: Fell down.  
6 THE COURT: I therefore believe you infer anything  
7 having to do with fuel supplies contributed to that. But that  
8 may be a design problem. It doesn't necessarily mean that  
9 these pipes and distribution apparatus were defective.  
10 MR. SACHS: Judge, we haven't had a speck of discovery  
11 yet. We, when we filed this complaint, took everything that we  
12 did have, which were drawings, not a tremendous amount, we did  
13 have drawings, we do know from experts that we have talked to,  
14 we know why the buildings fell down. We know there are only  
15 certain things that could have caused it. One of the things  
16 that could have caused it, for example, is improper -- an  
17 improper fuel pump that would have allowed this fuel to come  
18 into the building. We know, and I think we stated, who put in  
19 this fuel pump. Where we know it, we've stated it. This is  
20 notice pleading. We have made a good faith effort to make a  
21 complaint that sets forth what we know at this time. We don't  
22 know any more than what we have said in this complaint, at this  
23 point.  
24 We haven't even gotten an answer. We are entitled to  
25 get some discovery before what sounds to me like a motion for  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page

1 62GLWTCC Conferencesummary judgment is made on an allegation  
that we haven't had  
2 an opportunity to do any discovery on.  
3 THE COURT: How do you propose to get discovery of  
4 this issue?  
5 MR. SACHS: Starting with --  
6 THE COURT: Since all these pipes have been consumed?  
7 MR. SACHS: I'm going to get discovery of the issue  
8 from getting the drawings of the -- of what was put in. I'm  
9 going to get discovery of the issue from finding out from the  
10 documents, from the people who did it and who designed it, what  
11 went in, what it should have done. I'm going to get discovery  
12 from finding out that if it had been done, this could never  
13 have happened, the pumping of all this fuel into the buildings.  
14 We know that fuel didn't go nowhere. We know that fuel wasn't  
15 found in the ground. We know that fuel came under these

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

16 trusses and caused this building to collapse.  
 17 But your Honor's asking me before we've had --  
 18 THE COURT: The question is whether the product was  
 19 defective or whether the design was defective.  
 20 MR. SACHS: Aren't we entitled to some discovery to  
 21 find that out?  
 22 THE COURT: All right. In other words, you don't have  
 23 anymore information.  
 24 MR. SACHS: That is correct, sir.  
 25 THE COURT: Miss Jacob, I think you'll have to answer  
 SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
 page

1  
 62GLWTCC Conferenceon the basis of the present pleading, unless  
 you can persuade  
 2 me that it's dismissible, and I think Mr. Sachs is correct,  
 3 it's not dismissible.  
 4 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, Mr. Sachs has basically said  
 5 that he may have some evidence that a product was installed in  
 6 the building.  
 7 THE COURT: I think he's saying something different.  
 8 He hopes to find it.  
 9 MS. JACOB: He hopes to find out, but he doesn't have  
 10 any basis for thinking any of these products had any defect at  
 11 all. He said --  
 12 THE COURT: That's not my understanding, Miss Jacob.  
 13 MS. JACOB: And, your Honor, our position would be  
 14 that that's not a sufficient --  
 15 THE COURT: He's saying something different. He's  
 16 saying from the reports post hoc that there are problems that  
 17 lead him to believe, as a lawyer, everything having to do with  
 18 the fuel supply contributed to the fire. And he can't narrow  
 19 it down more narrower. And he says that this entitles him to  
 20 proceed to the next step.  
 21 I think he's right. It's notice pleading. I think  
 22 the only discretion I have is whether on the basis of that  
 23 which he learned later on, there may not have been a sufficient  
 24 good faith belief to issue this notice pleading, in which case  
 25 there may be a possibility of sanctions. I don't see any other  
 SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
 page

1  
 62GLWTCC Conferencestep. I don't think I can dismiss the  
 complaint based on what  
 2 we know now. Do you think I can?  
 3 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, I would believe -- yes, I  
 4 think first that Mr. Sachs is not correct when he says there  
 5 hasn't been sufficient discovery, that he can come up with some  
 6 answer other than: You had something to do with the buildings;  
 7 the buildings wouldn't have fallen down if there wasn't a  
 8 defect.  
 9 THE COURT: You've given him all of your maintenance  
 10 and repair data?  
 11 MS. JACOB: We've given him -- from the Silverstein  
 12 defendants, not from the Port Authority.  
 13 THE COURT: The question is: Did he get all the  
 14 maintenance --



2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

15 MS. JACOB: My understanding is Silverstein turned  
16 over all the documents they have with respect to World Trade 7.  
17 The Port Authority has done that as well.

18 THE COURT: Including the maintenance and repair data?

19 MS. JACOB: I can't represent that, because I just  
20 don't know, as I stand here. If they had it, I believe they  
21 would have turned it over.

22 THE COURT: Seems to me if you want to you could say  
23 on its basis of all this information, there is no reason to  
24 believe that these products were defective, and move for  
25 summary judgment.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page

1  
62GLWTCC Conference MS. JACOB: But your Honor, would  
the plaintiffs at

2 least be required to identify particular products with  
3 particular defendants so at least they know it's not just,  
4 You're alleged to have installed pipes, but know precisely what  
5 it is you're supposed to have done?

6 THE COURT: I have to accept Mr. Sachs' representation  
7 that he knows nothing more than that. I also, based on my own  
8 belief, and various positions of the Second Circuit, starting  
9 with Nagler against Admiller Corp., having to do with private  
10 antitrust suits in 1954 and many more since, including  
11 reversals of some of my decisions, that there's been a  
12 consistent view of the Second Circuit since Judge Charles Clark  
13 was on the court. And based on notice pleading, he's alleged  
14 enough.

15 So, you know the equipment and you know who  
16 manufactured the equipment. You also know what discovery  
17 relates to this equipment. You can turn over this discovery  
18 and make a motion on the basis of it. That will force  
19 Mr. Sachs to come forward and do something. And then he only  
20 has -- what, he has no other discovery to go on. He only has  
21 an expert, the possibility of an expert. You'll have your own  
22 expert who will tell you that this is not a defective. I can't  
23 do anything different than that. Based on the resolution of  
24 that motion, it's possible that there could be a sanction. I  
25 don't know. I expect not.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page

1  
62GLWTCC Conference MR. MOLONEY: Your Honor, can I  
just say that I think

2 that we're operating under an improper paradigm. I think that  
3 an expert 20 years later can always decide that a piece could  
4 have been built differently. An expert -- particularly with  
5 the benefit of hindsight --

6 THE COURT: Happens all the time, Mr. Moloney.

7 MR. MOLONEY: It does not happen for buildings.

8 THE COURT: Litigation is by definition a pathology.  
9 It assigns culpability after the fact.

10 MR. MOLONEY: But it does not, because there are  
11 strong public policies, your Honor, which you're losing sight  
12 of, with all due respect, which is that -- is that we want to  
13 repopulate the 7 World Trade Center. We wanted to build

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

14 another building next to it, and we want some people to move  
15 into those buildings. Because of that, we're not going to hold  
16 tenants responsible 20 years later, particularly when there's  
17 judgment that the architects, the engineers and everyone else  
18 who built the stuff and who knew something cannot be held  
19 responsible.

20 THE COURT: Mr. Moloney, we looked very hard for that  
21 concept. We looked in the briefs, and we did independent  
22 research. And to my surprise, the State of New York law is  
23 thin on that issue. I'm very glad to be educated. I  
24 understand the proposition that you're advancing. I do know my  
25 building, and when the tenant above me has some problem in her

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page

1  
62GLWTCC Conference apartment and it rains in my apartment  
because of that, I tell

2 the building. They say, Don't tell me, go tell the other  
3 tenant and the insurance company the other tenant has. That  
4 tells me something, doesn't it?

5 MR. MOLONEY: Your Honor, I think that, with all due  
6 respect, again, I think you're talking -- when major commercial  
7 enterprises such as Citigroup move into New York City, Goldman,  
8 Sachs, they will go somewhere else with a more rational legal  
9 system.

10 THE COURT: I understand your point perfectly. I'm  
11 sympathetic for your point. I looked for the answer. I did  
12 not find an answer.

13 MR. MOLONEY: I'd like to brief it. As part of this  
14 separate brief, I'd like to brief that narrow point.

15 THE COURT: I'm not going to do it. I already spent a  
16 major effort on this motion. Everything that you knew should  
17 have been in the papers.

18 MR. MOLONEY: I never got a chance, frankly, to argue  
19 separately because we were in with a million people.

20 THE COURT: Please stop.

21 MR. MOLONEY: I'll stop, but I think that we're right  
22 about this.

23 THE COURT: Please stop. All right. Next time you  
24 make a motion, be sure to include it.

25 MR. MOLONEY: Okay.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
page

1  
62GLWTCC Conference THE COURT: Miss Jacob, after you  
make all this  
2 discovery, you make the motion.

3 MS. JACOB: Yes, your Honor.

4 THE COURT: If Mr. Moloney wants to tag along at that  
5 point, he can.

6 MR. MOLONEY: Thank you.

7 THE COURT: Anything more with 1 to 5?

8 MS. JACOB: No, your Honor.

9 MR. SACHS: No, Sir, I don't believe so.

10 THE COURT: Six is a document repository. An  
11 excellent idea.

12 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, this is really -- I think the  
Page 19

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

13 parties are agreed. We just thought that it would be of  
 14 assistance if we had an order from the Court that document  
 15 production in this case, and I'm now talking about World Trade  
 16 Center 7 ground discovery, should take place through a document  
 17 repository which all of the parties would support and  
 18 participate in. Liaison counsel, meaning us, and working with  
 19 the plaintiffs and working with some of the others, will set it  
 20 up. It's going to require obviously contributions of money  
 21 from other parties. And that we'll produce through this, and  
 22 we can monitor the case through.

23 THE COURT: It's an excellent idea. I support it.

24 MR. SACHS: We agree.

25 THE COURT: Let me ask all of you, having lectured on  
 SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
 page

1 62GLWTCC Conferencethis subject, I've become sensitized to it:  
 Is your discovery  
 2 going to be of paper or is it going to be electronic?  
 3 MR. SACHS: Electronic, I believe.  
 4 MS. JACOB: The idea of this repository would be it  
 5 would be electronic. A lot of documents are on paper because  
 6 they're old, but we're investigating this; we're working out  
 7 ways to get it all --  
 8 THE COURT: Imaged.  
 9 MS. JACOB: Yes, electronically.  
 10 THE COURT: Have you worked out a protocol for  
 11 imaging?  
 12 MR. SACHS: That's part of what we'll do on the 27th.  
 13 THE COURT: Are there experts involved?  
 14 MR. SACHS: I do, yes.  
 15 MS. JACOB: We have identified a provider already. We  
 16 have a lot of these protocols under way, your Honor. There may  
 17 be some things such as the drawings which would have to be  
 18 hard-copied, but I'm pretty confident the parties would be able  
 19 to work it out. We just need the endorsement of the Court  
 20 because there are so many parties.  
 21 THE COURT: You have it. With regard to records that  
 22 are kept electronically, I don't know if discovery's going to  
 23 reach that.  
 24 MR. SACHS: Yes.  
 25 THE COURT: There's an issue whether that should be  
 SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference  
 page

1 62GLWTCC Conferenceimaged first and then produced with Bates  
 stamp numbers or  
 2 produced in a format that would allow the parties to save a  
 3 couple of steps and manipulate the data through their own  
 4 electronic processes. There are issues pro and con for that  
 5 issue. People want to control the discovery by numbering them.  
 6 Numbering is not consistent with production in Word Perfect or  
 7 Word. It's consistent with imaging, but imaging doesn't allow  
 8 the recipients to manipulate the doc by indices and searches  
 9 and the like. My own predilection is the discovery be made in  
 10 the manner that the records were kept. So if the records were  
 11 kept in paper form, they should be imaged and then produced.

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

12 If records were kept in electronic format, they should be  
13 produced in the same format: Excel, spreadsheets, Word Perfect  
14 or Word or whatever other program. And they can be controlled  
15 by making a disk at the same time and maintaining the disk so  
16 the party producing the documents knows exactly what was  
17 produced and assures oneself that there cannot be any improper  
18 manipulation or redaction.

19 But I'd like you to work this out with an idea to  
20 economy and efficiency, not only for the party producing but  
21 also for the party receiving.

22 MR. SACHS: That is our intent, and we do have, and I  
23 believe counsel also does have some expert in this to help us.

24 THE COURT: I'm sorry for being so acerbic today, but  
25 it's a function of what I have to do today.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

02/16/2006 Conference

page

1 62GLWTCC Conference MR. MOLONEY: I apologize, too,  
your Honor.

2 THE COURT: When's the next time we should meet?

3 MR. SACHS: I think you have a schedule for March 3rd  
4 as part of the larger status conference.

5 THE COURT: Do you need to be part of the larger  
6 conference?

7 MR. SACHS: Probably not, but if you have a meeting, I  
8 know one of us is going to come to hear what went on.

9 THE COURT: You're probably all going to come anyhow.

10 MR. SACHS: Yeah.

11 THE COURT: And many of you are the same people. All  
12 right. See you March 3rd.

13 MR. SACHS: Thanks, Judge.

14 THE COURT: Miss Jacob, when can you get that in to  
15 me, the case management? Before March 3, so if there are any  
16 issues...?

17 MS. JACOB: Certainly before March 3. Absolutely.

18 THE COURT: Thanks a lot.

19 MR. SACHS: Were you going to say anything more about  
20 denying our motion for certification, your Honor? You said we  
21 would find out later that you were denying it.

22 THE COURT: I'm denying it.

23 MR. SACHS: Okay.

24 (Adjourned)

25 o o o

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

2.16.06\_court\_conference.txt

0

# **EXHIBIT**

## **3**

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK

-----X	:	
IN RE SEPTEMBER 11 PROPERTY DAMAGE	:	21 MC 101 (AKH)
AND BUSINESS LOSS LITIGATION	:	
-----X	:	
AEGIS INSURANCE SERVICES, INC., et al.,	:	
	:	
Plaintiffs,	:	02 CV 7188 (AKH)
	:	
-against-	:	DECLARATION OF
	:	MICHAEL S. LEAVY
	:	
PORT AUTHORITY OF NEW YORK AND NEW	:	
JERSEY and THE CITY OF NEW YORK,	:	
	:	
Defendants.	:	
-----X	:	

**MICHAEL S. LEAVY**, an attorney licensed in and admitted to practice before the Courts of the State of New York, and admitted to the bar of this Court, declares the following pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §1746:

1. I am associated with the law firm of Gennet, Kallmann, Antin & Robinson, P.C., attorneys for Consolidated Edison Company of New York, Inc. and the Aegis plaintiffs ("plaintiffs"), in connection with the above matter. I am familiar with the facts and circumstances set forth herein based upon my personal knowledge and my review of documents referenced herein.

2. I respectfully submit this Certification in support of the motion of plaintiffs to supplement their Amended Complaint pursuant to Fed. R. Civ. P. 15(d).

3. The Amended Complaint, annexed hereto as Exhibit "A," makes claim for negligence in the design, construction and modification of 7World Trade Center, resulting in its destruction and the destruction of the Con Edison substation beneath it.

4. The Complaint dated September 10, 2002 in *Aegis et al. v. Port Authority, et al.*, 02 cv 7188 (AKH), is annexed hereto as Exhibit "B".

5. The May 29, 1968 lease between Consolidated Edison Company of New York, Inc. and the Port Authority of New York and New Jersey is annexed hereto as Exhibit "C".

6. Con Edison's letter to the Port Authority demanding payment for the remainder of amounts due under the lease for the destruction of the substation is annexed hereto as Exhibit "D." We have received no response to the letter.

7. The proposed Supplemental Complaint is annexed hereto as Exhibit "E".

8. No Case Management Order concerning *Aegis et al. v. Port Authority, et al.*, 02 cv 7188 (AKH) or its companion case has set a deadline by which the Amended Complaint must be amended or supplemented.

I certify under penalty of perjury that the foregoing is true and accurate.

Executed on August 16, 2007

By: 

MICHAEL S. LEAVY



# **EXHIBIT**

## **4**

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK

-----X	
AEGIS INSURANCE SERVICES, INC.;	:
LIBERTY INSURANCE UNDERWRITERS, INC.;	: Civil Action No.
NATIONAL UNION INSURANCE COMPANY	: 02-CIV-7188 (AKH)
OF PITTSBURGH; NUCLEAR ELECTRIC INSURANCE	:
LIMITED; UNDERWRITERS AT LLOYDS,	: <b>PROPOSED</b>
a/s/o CONSOLIDATED EDISON COMPANY	: <b>SUPPLEMENTAL</b>
OF NEW YORK, INC. and CONSOLIDATED EDISON	: <b>COMPLAINT</b>
COMPANY OF NEW YORK, INC.;	:
	:
Plaintiffs,	:
	:
- against-	:
	:
PORT AUTHORITY OF NEW YORK AND NEW JERSEY	:
and THE CITY OF NEW YORK	:
	:
Defendants.	:
-----X	

Aegis Insurance Services, Inc., Liberty Insurance Underwriters, Inc., National Union Insurance Company of Pittsburgh, Nuclear Electric Insurance Limited, Underwriters at Lloyds, a/s/o Consolidated Edison Company of New York, Inc., and Consolidated Edison Company of New York, Inc., by way of Supplemental Complaint against defendant The Port Authority of New York and New Jersey, respectfully set forth, upon information and belief:

**AS AND FOR A SEVENTH CAUSE OF ACTION**  
**FOR BREACH OF CONTRACT**

1. Plaintiffs repeat and re-allege each and every allegation contained in the Complaint, as Amended, as if fully set forth at length herein.
2. The Port Authority of New York and New Jersey's ("Port Authority") lease with Consolidated Edison Company of New York, Inc. ("Con Edison") contained the following provision:

Section 16. Responsibility for Other Uses of Premises

Anything in this Agreement to the contrary notwithstanding it is expressly understood and agreed that the obligations assumed by the Lessee under this Agreement with respect to maintenance, repair, rebuilding, restoration or indemnity shall not extend to causes or conditions arising out of the use or occupancy of the premises or of the space above or about the premises by the Port Authority, its employees, agents or contractors; further the responsibility of the Lessee for the maintenance, repair or rebuilding of the Substation Building shall not include any other structure or buildings erected by others than the Lessee unless repair or reconstruction thereof is necessitated by act or fault of the Lessee. The Port Authority shall reimburse the Lessee for any expense incurred by the Lessee in maintaining, repairing, replacing or rebuilding the Substation Building or the Lessee's Substation Equipment where such expenses are incurred by reason of damage to the Substation Building or the Lessee's Substation Equipment caused by the acts or omissions of the Port Authority or its agents, contractors or employees in connection with the construction or maintenance of the stories, structures, buildings or improvements described in Section 8 hereof. The responsibility of the Lessee for major repairs or rebuilding shall not extend to the portion of the foundations, bearing columns, roof reinforcement and other structural members and facilities incorporated in the Substation Building for the support or accommodation of the stories, structures, buildings or improvements described in Section 8 hereof unless the Port Authority shall reimburse the Lessee for the expense thereof to the extent that such expense is not covered by insurance.

3. The foregoing provision obligates the Port Authority to indemnify Con Edison for damage arising from the Port Authority's acts or omissions in connection with the construction or maintenance of 7 WTC, regardless of fault on the part of the Port Authority.

4. The Port Authority's lease with Con Ed contained the following provision:

Section 40. Premises

\* \* \*

(b) The Port Authority shall not be liable to the Lessee or to any

person for injury or death to any person or persons whomsoever or damage to any property whatsoever at any time in or about the premises, including but not limited to any such injury, death or damage from falling material, water, rain, hail, snow, gas, steam, dampness, explosives, smoke, radiation or electricity, whether the same may leak, issue, fall or flow from any part of the Facility or from any other place or quarter unless said damage, injury or death shall be due to the negligence of the Port Authority, its employees or agents, provided, however, that nothing in this subparagraph (b) shall be deemed to relieve the Port Authority of its obligations under Section 16 hereof.

5. The foregoing provision confirms that the indemnification obligation on the part of the Port Authority is regardless of fault.

6. The Port Authority's lease with Con Ed also contained the following provision:

Section 18. Damage or Destruction of Premises

(a) Removal of Debris – If the premises or any part thereof, shall be damaged by fire, the elements, the public enemy or any other casualty, the Lessee shall promptly remove all debris resulting from such damage from the premises, and to the extent, if any, that such removal is covered by insurance, the proceeds thereof shall thereafter be made available to the Lessee for such purposes.

7. The foregoing provision obligates the Port Authority to indemnify Con Edison, to the extent of available insurance, for debris removal expenses arising from the Port Authority's acts or omissions in connection with the construction or maintenance of 7 WTC, regardless of fault on the part of the Port Authority.

8. The Port Authority has acknowledged its obligation to make payment under the foregoing provisions by furnishing partial payment of \$20,000,000 toward its obligations thereunder, and is estopped from denying liability under these provisions.

9. Con Edison has expended substantial sums to replace the functionality of the substation building and its associated equipment, and to remove debris, and has incurred other

expenses secondary to those efforts, in the amount of \$129,341,259.

10. Such expenses were incurred by reason of damage to the Substation Building or the Lessee's Substation Equipment caused by the acts or omissions of the Port Authority or its agents, contractors or employees in connection with the construction or maintenance of the stories, structures, buildings or improvements constituting the 7WTC building.

11. Due demand has been made for these amounts due under the lease provisions as a result of damage to the Substation building, its associated equipment, debris removal, and expenses secondary to the foregoing.

12. No payment has been made.

13. The failure to make payment on the part of the Port Authority constitutes breach of the aforesaid lease provisions.

14. As a result of the breach of the lease contract by the Port Authority, Con Edison has been damaged in the amount of \$129,341,259, together with interest and costs of suit.

**JURY DEMAND**

Plaintiffs demand a trial by jury on all issues so triable.

Dated: New York, New York  
August 14, 2007

Yours, etc.  
GENNET, KALLMANN, ANTIN & ROBINSON, P.C.  
Attorneys for Plaintiffs

By: \_\_\_\_\_

MARK L. ANTIN (MA 0427)  
45 Broadway  
New York, New York 10006  
(212) 406-1919  
File No.: 02-5514:241.0001-A

# **EXHIBIT**

## **5**

11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

1

4BU7SEPM

1 UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
1 SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK

2 -----X

3 IN RE: SEPTEMBER 11TH LITIGATION 03 Civ. 7043  
3 04 Civ. 1382

4 -----X

5 November 30, 2004  
5 2:15 p.m.

6 Before:

7 HON. ALVIN K. HELLERSTEIN

8 District Judge

9 APPEARANCES

10 GENNETT KALLMANN ANTIN & ROBINSON PC

11 Attorneys for Aegis, et al.

11 BY: STANLEY KALLMANN

12 BUCHANAN INGERSOLL

13 Attorneys for City of New York

13 BY: EUGENE SCHEIMAN

14 MARK BLOOM

15 BRUCHMANN & VICTORY

15 Attorneys for Certain Underwriters

16 BY: PATRICK J. MALONEY

17 GREGORY JOSEPH

17 ERIC FISHER

18 Attorneys for Industrial Risk Insurers

19 SCHIFF HARDIN

19 Attorneys for The Port Authority of New York and New  
20 Jersey

20 BY: BETH JACOB

21 ROBERT RILEY

22 CLEARY GOTTLLIEB STEEN & HAMILTON

22 Attorneys for Citigroup-Related Defendants

23 BY: THOMAS J. MOLONEY

24 SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
25 (212) 805-0300

2

4BU7SEPM

1 (Case called)

2 (In open court)

3 THE COURT: I have three motions before me, the  
4 property damage cases dealing with 7 World Trade Center. I  
5 want to have the motion by the City argued first, the motion by  
6 the Port Authority argued second, and the motion by Citigroup  
7 argued third.

8 Two observations to begin with. My view upon  
9 reviewing all these papers is that the motions are premature.  
10 Rule 12(b)(6) provides that if affidavits are introduced in  
11 support of a motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim,

Page 1



11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

12 and affidavits are presented, it's discretionary on my part  
 13 whether to entertain those affidavits, in which case the motion  
 14 is converted to Rule 56 or whether to deny the motion on the  
 15 basis of items being introduced outside the record.

16 My feeling with regard to all or mostly all of these  
 17 motions is that they depend on facts that have to be introduced  
 18 into the record, and proper order would involve the allegations  
 19 of the affirmative defenses as part of an answer, limited  
 20 discovery perhaps, and a renewal of the motion.

21 I think there is substantial merit with respect to the  
 22 motions to the extent that I have read them, assuming that the  
 23 facts as promised are proved, but I think it's premature at  
 24 this point to deal with some of the very difficult issues that  
 25 are presented, especially because it's highly likely that the

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

3

4BU7SEPM

1 aggrieved party will want to appeal, and I owe it to the Court  
 2 of Appeals to provide a better record.

3 The second observation is that although Citigroup's  
 4 motion is not yet ready, it seems to me that the same issues  
 5 are implicated, or much the same issues are implicated, and I  
 6 think I can probably dispose of the issues on the  
 7 nonsubstantive grounds I'm suggesting and get all these cases  
 8 into a posture where in very short order I will be able to  
 9 entertain motions and rule upon them with a good record.

10 These are just preliminary views. They are subject to  
 11 your arguments and my being educated by your arguments, but  
 12 let's proceed on this basis. Who is going to be arguing for  
 13 the City?

14 MR. SCHEIMAN: My name is Eugene Scheiman, your Honor.  
 15 I am a member of the firm of Buchanan Ingersoll, counsel to the  
 16 City of New York.

17 THE COURT: And who is going to be arguing in  
 18 opposition?

19 MR. KALLMANN: Stanley Kallmann from the firm of  
 20 Gennett Kallmann Antin & Robinson, representing the plaintiffs  
 21 Aegis.

22 THE COURT: All right. Mr. Scheiman, please proceed.

23 MR. SCHEIMAN: Thank you, your Honor. Your Honor,  
 24 with respect to the City, the plaintiffs bring two causes of  
 25 action -- negligence and negligence per se -- allegedly based

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

4

4BU7SEPM

1 on the existence of a 6,000 gallon diesel fuel tank located on  
 2 the first floor of 7 World Trade Center. This tank was used to  
 3 fuel the emergency power generators required by the City's  
 4 Office of Emergency Management located on the 23rd floor of  
 5 that building. According to plaintiff, the tank allegedly  
 6 caused or contributed to the fires that caused the collapse of  
 7 World Trade Center 7 and the destruction of the ConEd station  
 8 located below.

9 We base our motion to dismiss both causes of action on  
 10 statutory and common-law immunities granted to the City and on  
 11 plaintiff's failure to allege violation of a statute or rule of  
 12 statewide applicability with respect to its negligence per se  
 13 claim.

14 Your Honor, with respect to the City's immunity  
 15 claims, I start with the proposition long held in this country  
 16 that governments are formed and exist in great part to effect

11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

17 the safety and security of their citizens. In recognition of  
 18 that obligation, New York in 1951 passed the Defense Emergency  
 19 Act. This Act, based on a similar federal act, the Civil  
 20 Defense Act, was designed to allow planning for, acting during  
 21 and acting after an enemy attack. The Defense Emergency Act  
 22 focuses on civil defense and defines that term broadly as,  
 23 among other things, "measures to be taken in preparation for  
 24 anticipated attacks, including operational plans, provision of  
 25 suitable warning systems and the construction or preparation of

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

5

4BU7SEPM

1 shelters and control centers."

2 Because the legislature recognized the critical need  
 3 for the state and its municipalities to undertake civil defense  
 4 activities, it determined that they would be immune from  
 5 liability claims based on the planning and performance of civil  
 6 defense activities, thus the legislature granted immunity for a  
 7 municipality which in good faith carries out activities, among  
 8 other things, in preparation for anticipated attacks.

9 THE COURT: Isn't good faith an issue?

10 MR. SCHEIMAN: Yes. There has been no claim to the  
 11 contrary, your Honor, of bad faith.

12 THE COURT: You haven't set up the defense yet.

13 MR. SCHEIMAN: I understand we haven't furnished  
 14 pleadings, your Honor, but there has been no pleading with  
 15 respect to bad faith.

16 THE COURT: How do you know it will not be an issue of  
 17 good faith?

18 MR. SCHEIMAN: I know the complaint does not allege  
 19 bad faith.

20 THE COURT: But it doesn't have to. The complaint  
 21 bases its theory on negligence.

22 MR. SCHEIMAN: Correct.

23 THE COURT: The issue of good faith does not come into  
 24 the case until you bring it into the case.

25 MR. SCHEIMAN: Well, your Honor, when I gave you the  
 SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

6

4BU7SEPM

1 definition that I just did, that does not bring the issue of  
 2 good faith into the case. If the pleading only goes to  
 3 negligence, there is no issue of good or bad faith.

4 THE COURT: Correct. But then when you produce the  
 5 defense and base it on preparedness, you have other issues that  
 6 can be injected. For example, is defense preparedness the only  
 7 purpose? Are the City's activities in good faith? What does  
 8 good faith require? What does it entail?

9 MR. SCHEIMAN: Again, your Honor, because the pleading  
 10 only guess to negligence, I don't think we have the burden of  
 11 proving or stating good faith in our response to the complaint.  
 12 That's assumed, unless the complaint brings it into the case.

13 THE COURT: But it doesn't have to bring it into the  
 14 case until you raise the defense.

15 MR. SCHEIMAN: Well, I believe, your Honor, I'm moving  
 16 now for a dismissal based on the face of the statute and the  
 17 pleadings, and since the pleadings don't go to bath faith --

18 THE COURT: The pleadings allege a claim of  
 19 negligence.

20 MR. SCHEIMAN: Correct, and no more than negligence,  
 21 your Honor. There is no pleading with respect to good or bad

11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

22 faith.

23 THE COURT: But it doesn't have to. Why does it have  
24 to anticipate that the City will raise a defense?

25 MR. SCHEIMAN: Because the City's immunity is well  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

7

4BU7SEPM

1 known.

2 THE COURT: It may be well known, but the City may  
3 choose not to raise the defense.

4 MR. SCHEIMAN: I suggest, your Honor, that that is  
5 something that would be rather farfetched, and counsel would  
6 know that.

7 THE COURT: Maybe, but counsel doesn't have to  
8 anticipate it.

9 MR. SCHEIMAN: I respectfully disagree, your Honor. I  
10 think it needn't be in the complaint for the motion to survive  
11 a motion to dismiss.

12 THE COURT: Mr. Kallmann?

13 MR. KALLMANN: Well, I would certainly want to find  
14 out for purposes of the common-law immunity, as well as the  
15 asserted statutory immunities, what the response of the City  
16 was when they were allegedly told by the fire department that  
17 it was an extreme hazard to have the fuel oil system in this  
18 particular building, specifically a hazard to life and  
19 property, and what the City's reaction was.

20 THE COURT: Suppose the City said this is the only  
21 place, we have to have our preparedness in the heart of the  
22 city, we have to put it in a place where it's accessible to the  
23 Mayor and high city officials, and necessarily it has to be in  
24 a dense area. Isn't the City entitled to immunity?

25 MR. KALLMANN: If they exercised discretion, they  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

8

4BU7SEPM

1 would be entitled to immunity. The question, as we pointed out  
2 in the cases, and including in particular the Court of Appeals  
3 case in Haddock, the question is whether or not they exercised  
4 discretion, not whether or not they could have exercised  
5 discretion.

6 THE COURT: Well, deciding to put an OED in a  
7 particular place is a discretionary act.

8 MR. KALLMANN: But they didn't necessarily have to  
9 have the fuel oil systems in the location which they were.

10 THE COURT: It's a matter of judgment.

11 MR. KALLMANN: Well, it may be, or they may have  
12 sloughed it off. If your Honor reviews the cases that we cite  
13 in our brief, a sloughing off by an agency which otherwise  
14 could exercise its discretion will not result in that agency  
15 getting the benefit of immunity.

16 THE COURT: What do you mean sloughing off?

17 MR. KALLMANN: Well, sloughing off is --

18 THE COURT: You have to make a decision. The fuel  
19 generators have to be in some place accessible to where they  
20 are going to be used. You can't have pipelines going through  
21 the city.

22 MR. KALLMANN: The City was apparently warned not to  
23 put the fuel systems in this building the way they were put in.  
24 If the City disregarded without any kind of analysis, just  
25 disregarded the actions or the recommendations of the fire

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

11.30.04\_Transcript.txt  
(212) 805-0300

9

4BU7SEPM

1 department, that would be a sloughing off within the meaning of  
2 the Haddock case and the other cases which address that  
3 particular issue. There has to be, under the cases, a reasoned  
4 decision on the part of the City. The two cases that we cite  
5 in our brief, Santiago v. The Transit Authority and Chase v.  
6 the Transit Authority illustrate that point. They were both  
7 decided in the Second Department. They are a year apart. And  
8 the Second Department in the first case, Santiago, refused to  
9 give immunity for the City, involving an assertion that the  
10 City was improperly running its trains into train stations at  
11 full speed. The City produced nothing to show that it had made  
12 a studied decision to --

13 THE COURT: So one issue is how the City deliberated  
14 in relationship to the fire department recommendation.

15 MR. KALLMANN: Exactly.

16 THE COURT: What other issues are there?

17 MR. KALLMANN: As far as the common-law immunity is  
18 concerned? That's basically it. The City --

19 THE COURT: And no other factual issue?

20 MR. KALLMANN: Well, the factual issues will address  
21 who made the decisions, when they were made and under what  
22 basis they were made. Those are the decisions.

23 THE COURT: And what else?

24 MR. KALLMANN: I would say those are basically the  
25 decisions.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

10

4BU7SEPM

1 THE COURT: So that's the only issue of fact that  
2 needs to be addressed.

3 MR. KALLMANN: I believe so, yes.

4 MR. SCHEIMAN: May I? Your Honor, I think that  
5 question is not a question of fact that need be decided or even  
6 looked at. I think the City's exercise of discretion came  
7 about when it decided to lease property at 7 World Trade Center  
8 and entered into a lease which required that the architects and  
9 engineers of the lease owner be used to plan the design and  
10 plan the location of the 6,000 gallon tank. That's in the  
11 public record of the City of New York. It's contained in our  
12 brief, and that is the exercise of discretion which put this in  
13 a good faith posture and removes any issue of fact from being  
14 necessarily decided before you grant the motion.

15 THE COURT: Mr. Kallmann, is another issue whether or  
16 not the City housed any of its other agencies at the place, and  
17 whether there were fuel tanks for other agencies?

18 MR. KALLMANN: I don't know whether they housed any  
19 other agencies. Our only information is to the OEM. It's  
20 conceivable, but I don't know the issue.

21 THE COURT: So that's another factual issue.

22 MR. KALLMANN: Could be.

23 MR. SCHEIMAN: The pleadings say that the OEM was  
24 located at 7 World Trade Center, and if that's the only factual  
25 issue, I suppose we could take very limited discovery with

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

11

4BU7SEPM

1 respect to that, but I can tell the court that that's what the  
2 lease says.

11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

3 THE COURT: I think, Mr. Scheiman, my view is that you  
 4 are probably correct in your defense, but I think it's  
 5 premature. I think I've got to allow Mr. Kallmann reasonably  
 6 to test the decision to make 7 World Trade Center the Office of  
 7 Preparedness in case of emergency. I think that goes to the  
 8 issue of good faith perhaps, also how the City reacted in  
 9 response to what the fire department recommended and what  
 10 alternatives there were, and if the use of the fuel generators  
 11 was for Preparedness or other functions of government. And  
 12 there may be several other issues, but I think that these are  
 13 narrow factually drawn issues that need not go very extensively  
 14 into why the City decided to do things, as long as there was  
 15 some reasoned decision making. And then you will be in a  
 16 position to renew your motion.

17 MR. SCHEIMAN: Well, with that in mind, I will not go  
 18 into the other immunity arguments that I had, but I will turn  
 19 to the negligence per se cause of action.

20 THE COURT: With regard to the other immunity issues,  
 21 I ruled on them, and I don't know that I want to revisit that  
 22 ruling.

23 MR. SCHEIMAN: Well, the other immunity issues for the  
 24 City are the Defense of Emergency Act, the Disaster  
 25 Preparedness Act and common-law immunity for governmental

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

12

4BU7SEPM  
 agencies.

1 I know you ruled with respect to the Port Authority  
 2 and with respect to World Trade Center 1 and 2, but the  
 3 situation, the factual situation at World Trade Center 7 is  
 4 quite different.

5 THE COURT: It is different, and the focus of the  
 6 complaint is the secondary explosion that brought down the  
 7 building.

8 MR. SCHEIMAN: That's correct.

9 THE COURT: And that should be the focus of the  
 10 complaint, and to the extent that anything more is added by  
 11 common-law immunity, I think you will allege it. I think it  
 12 should be alleged. And we will go over dates later on.

13 MR. SCHEIMAN: Your Honor, I don't want the record to  
 14 show that I agree that an explosion caused the building to come  
 15 down. Your Honor stated that it did. I don't believe that's  
 16 the fact. We will get into that later.

17 THE COURT: Well, that's the ground for negligence.

18 MR. SCHEIMAN: It could be.

19 THE COURT: Well, what else is there alleged,  
 20 Mr. Kallmann.

21 MR. KALLMANN: We don't assert an explosion. We  
 22 assert that the protracted fire which was allowed to burn for  
 23 many, many hours beyond which it would have ordinarily burned  
 24 with the ordinary combustibles in the building, that that

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

13

4BU7SEPM

1 protracted fire eventually weakened the structure which lead to  
 2 its eventual collapse.

3 THE COURT: That's a better way to put it.

4 MR. SCHEIMAN: Going to the negligence per se cause of  
 5 action, your Honor, I think the law in New York --

6 THE COURT: How could you have a negligence per se  
 7 action against the City based on a city ordinance?



11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

8 MR. KALLMANN: It may well be in the end that we  
9 don't. On the other hand, the cases on the subject, Elliot in  
10 particular, which is certainly favorable to the defense, the  
11 Elliot case recognizes that there are situations in what they  
12 describe as a quote appropriate case in which a negligence per  
13 se could be applicable in regard to a city ordinance.

14 We have here from the report that we have submitted of  
15 Doctor Fred Mauer, we have here a situation in which the fuel  
16 tank in question was grossly in excess of what the city code  
17 would have allowed, grossly in excess at that particular  
18 location.

19 I recognize that the city code is not technically  
20 applicable in the Port Authority facility because the Port  
21 Authority is not subject to city code, but here, where the City  
22 institutes a code and then grossly ignores the code, and  
23 perhaps then ignores the advice of its own fire department that  
24 there is a threat to life and safety, this might be the quote  
25 appropriate case for the invocation of negligence per se, even

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

14

4BU7SEPM

1 within the Elliot case.

2 THE COURT: You will pardon me for interrupting, but  
3 there is a long calendar, and I want to make sure we cover  
4 everything.

5 I think this is an incident of good faith in terms of  
6 the City's entitlement to immunity and not negligence per se,  
7 but I will deal with it all. I'm not going to dismiss a part  
8 of the claim today.

9 All right. I think I know where this is, and I rule  
10 that it's premature at this time. I deny the motion without  
11 prejudice to renewal upon a more complete record. The City  
12 will allege its affirmative defenses in its answer. We will go  
13 over the dates, but let's figure on a ten-day span.

14 MR. SCHEIMAN: Just briefly, for the sake of the  
15 record, with respect to your Honor's ruling that the motion is  
16 premature, I do want to note that the affidavit that we  
17 attached to our papers only contains public documents and was  
18 for the convenience of the court, so it really added no factual  
19 material to the record.

20 THE COURT: We are not going to debate that.

21 MR. SCHEIMAN: I understand, your Honor.

22 THE COURT: You will amend. I want the two of you to  
23 create a narrow discovery plan that will allow Mr. Kallmann  
24 reasonably to test the propositions that you alleged for your  
25 affirmative defense, and I will look forward to an early

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

15

4BU7SEPM

1 renewal of the motions, and I will deal with all issues at that  
2 time.

3 MR. SCHEIMAN: Thank you.

4 THE COURT: Okay. Now we will deal with the Port  
5 Authority.

6 Who is going to be arguing for the Port Authority?

7 MS. JACOB: May it please the court, my name is Beth  
8 Jacob of Schiff Hardin, and we represent the Port Authority of  
9 New York and New Jersey.

10 THE COURT: And who is going to be arguing in  
11 opposition?

12 MR. JOSEPH: Your Honor, Gregory Joseph.

11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

13 THE COURT: Good morning, Mr. Joseph.  
14 MR. JOSEPH: Fine. I will be arguing on the issues  
15 other than notice. Mr. Kallmann will be arguing on the issue  
16 of notice.  
17 MR. KALLMANN: And we will both be arguing on the  
18 issue of waivers of subrogation.  
19 THE COURT: Only one.  
20 MR. KALLMANN: There are different issues as far as  
21 the waiver is concerned as applicable to the two different  
22 releases. We would not be replicating what the other one says.  
23 THE COURT: Okay.  
24 MR. MALONEY: And, your Honor, Patrick Maloney for  
25 plaintiff certain underwriters. We also have a waiver of  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

16

4BU7SEPM

1 subrogation argument different from the other two plaintiffs.  
2 THE COURT: Okay.  
3 MS. JACOB: And, your Honor, if I may, one  
4 housekeeping matter. When this case was pending before Judge  
5 Koeltl we had moved to have Robert Riley admitted pro hac vice  
6 to represent the Port Authority also in this court. Mr. Riley  
7 is a partner at Schiff Hardin, and he is out of our Chicago  
8 office. He is a member in good standing of the bars of  
9 Illinois and Wisconsin, of the Central District of Illinois,  
10 the Third Circuit and the Seventh Circuit, and I would ask that  
11 his admission be accepted at this time.  
12 THE COURT: The motion is granted. I take it that you  
13 have filed papers.  
14 MS. JACOB: We have filed the papers and we have  
15 submitted the check, your Honor.  
16 THE COURT: You might find out where it is.  
17 MS. JACOB: I will do that.  
18 THE COURT: Contact Miss Jones, and I will sign it as  
19 soon as I get it.  
20 MS. JACOB: Thank you.  
21 Your Honor, with respect, I did hear what the court  
22 said before we started. We do believe, however, that in large  
23 part our motion is not premature. I know that I am one of the  
24 ones who submitted the declaration, but our declaration merely  
25 brought to the court's attention the leases that were referred  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

17

4BU7SEPM

1 to in the complaints and, therefore, are part of the complaint  
2 and are appropriately before the court on the motion to  
3 dismiss.  
4 If, as we argue, it is clear from the language of the  
5 leases --  
6 THE COURT: But I don't have the insurance clauses  
7 themselves.  
8 MS. JACOB: No, that is correct, your Honor. But we  
9 did cite case law to you which indicates that if the lease  
10 provisions provide --  
11 THE COURT: They're split, right?  
12 MS. JACOB: There is I think one case going the other  
13 way, that's correct, which we did cite, but I believe the  
14 better law --  
15 THE COURT: It may be the better law, but there is no  
16 good judicial reason that I should not allow a record to be  
17 developed. It's a simple matter to require the plaintiffs to  
Page 8



11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

18 produce the insurance policies in question, including their  
 19 insureds' files, to see what the negotiations were in  
 20 connection with the antisubrogation clause, and then to renew  
 21 the motion on a complete record. It makes better sense. This  
 22 is going to go up, so why have an imperfect record?

23 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, that may be appropriate with  
 24 respect to Aegis Insurance, because I would concede that lease  
 25 is perhaps the least clear, and we don't have the insurance

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

18

4BU7SEPM

1 policy. But with respect, for example, to the lease agreement  
 2 with certain underwriters and Citigroup, I think that one is  
 3 clear and we do not need the insurance policy for that.

4 THE COURT: Why not?

5 MS. JACOB: Because there is a provision in that lease  
 6 that says even if the insurance policy does not include a  
 7 waiver of subrogation, then the parties release each other.

8 THE COURT: The problem with relying on the release  
 9 alone is that you have the issue of gross negligence.

10 MS. JACOB: Not with respect to the Port Authority,  
 11 your Honor.

12 THE COURT: Why is that?

13 MS. JACOB: Because all that was pleaded against the  
 14 Port Authority was negligence. There is no allegation of gross  
 15 negligence with respect to the Port Authority. We are not a  
 16 landlord, we're a superior lessor. So the issue with respect  
 17 to gross negligence which was raised against Citigroup was not  
 18 pleaded against us. It was not included in the notice of  
 19 claims either, so thus it is just a case of simple negligence  
 20 and that is released in I think 12.06(d). And I did hand the  
 21 portions of the leases on which we would be relying --

22 THE COURT: Yeah, they are in your brief.

23 MS. JACOB: They are also in the brief.

24 THE COURT: It's 12.06(b) and (c). C is the waiver of  
 25 subrogation.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

19

4BU7SEPM

1 MS. JACOB: And D is the release which explains the  
 2 scope of the waiver subrogation, and also provides this would  
 3 be a lease if for some reason the insurance policy doesn't  
 4 include it.

5 THE COURT: That's the perfect defense, right?

6 MS. JACOB: That's what we believe.

7 THE COURT: Let's see what Mr. Joseph says.

8 MS. JACOB: Although, your Honor, this is with respect  
 9 to certain underwriters, not to IRI.

10 THE COURT: Who is responding to this one?

11 MR. MALONEY: Your Honor, Patrick Maloney. With  
 12 respect to the argument of waiver of subrogation and the lease,  
 13 the underwriters have two responses. One, the waiver of  
 14 subrogation itself says that there will be a waiver with  
 15 respect to the building or the demised premises. The demised  
 16 premises is a defined term within the lease.

17 THE COURT: So you are excepting tenant's property.

18 MS. JACOB: It excepts tenant's property from the  
 19 definition of demised premises and, therefore, it is excepted  
 20 from the waiver of subrogation. With respect to the lease  
 21 argument --

22 THE COURT: Which reduces the claim pretty much to

11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

23 nuisance value.

24 MR. MALONEY: The claim for tenant's property? I  
25 disagree, your Honor. The tenant's property --

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

20

4BU7SEPM

1 THE COURT: In relationship to other values at stake  
2 here.

3 MR. MALONEY: Well, you know, I mean the tenant's  
4 property has a claim value of approximately \$280 million, your  
5 Honor.

6 THE COURT: I doubt it.

7 MR. MALONEY: And that was the subject of the  
8 litigation before Judge Cedarbaum, and the Port Authority has  
9 just submitted to your Honor the decision in that case. But it  
10 certainly is a --

11 THE COURT: You have two exceptions: Tenant's  
12 property -- whatever value it has -- and use and occupancy.

13 MR. MALONEY: And also, your Honor, with respect to  
14 12.06(d), which is the release language, there is clearly  
15 something missing here, which is the language that extends the  
16 release to the superior lessor. So we have to turn back to  
17 12.06(c). And it says the waiver of subrogation or the  
18 permission for release, referring to clause B, applies to --  
19 and if you follow the train of definitions -- applies to the  
20 Port Authority. But if we turn to clause D, which is the  
21 release language, that language bringing the Port Authority  
22 within the protection of the release, it isn't there.

23 THE COURT: So all this is to say that we need the  
24 insurance policies. Ms. Jacob?

25 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, with all due respect, I don't  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

21

4BU7SEPM

1 think so.

2 THE COURT: It's a harder issue. I have to work to  
3 find your way.

4 MS. JACOB: That is correct, your Honor.

5 THE COURT: I'm against doing unnecessary work.

6 MS. JACOB: Obviously if we're named in the insurance  
7 policy -- it will definitely be easier if the insurance policy  
8 names us. I cannot argue with that one.

9 THE COURT: Let's do an answer.

10 MS. JACOB: Okay, your Honor. I would like to just  
11 mention -- unless you want to just move on to hearing from IRI,  
12 but the argument with them is a little bit different.

13 THE COURT: Make your argument against IRI, and then  
14 we will see where we go with that.

15 MS. JACOB: There are two points, and I will try to  
16 summarize them briefly. One is, again, if we look to the  
17 provisions of the lease, the Port Authority clearly was  
18 supposed to be a named insured. This isn't a waiver of  
19 subrogation now. This is we were supposed to be a named  
20 insured on that insurance policy.

21 There is also Section 17.1, and 17.1 clearly spells  
22 out the relationship between Silverstein and the Port Authority  
23 and says that Silverstein will indemnify the Port Authority for  
24 any damages or any losses caused by acts of its tenants,  
25 Citigroup. And what is happening in this complaint is there is

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

Page 10

11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

22

4BU7SEPM

an allegation that Citigroup constructed an emergency backup generator system with or without -- well, the complaint says of course with negligence by the Port Authority -- which led to the destruction of the building. But Section 17.1 states that Silverstein could not sue us for that. And if Silverstein cannot sue us, with all due respect, neither can Silverstein's insurers.

THE COURT: Well, does disability necessarily apply to the subrogee?

MS. JACOB: The subrogee stands in the shoes of the subrogor. It has no rights greater than its insured.

THE COURT: It's true as a general proposition, but is it necessarily true with regard to a disability of suit clause?

MS. JACOB: Your Honor, I can't offhand think of a particular case on point, but I think it is. I'm not aware of any authority. I should put it the other way. I am not aware of any authority that goes the other way.

The second point which I wanted to bring up has to do with the certificate of insurance. I know the argument is it's not worth the paper it's written on, but the certificate of insurance was issued by Silverstein's broker, Silverstein's agent. And in fact that was a position taken by IRI before Judge Cedarbaum, that Willis was Silverstein's agent. If that's the case, then Silverstein is bound by the acts of its agent in putting the Port Authority on the insurance policy

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

23

4BU7SEPM

and, therefore once again IRI in this situation is bound by Silverstein.

THE COURT: All right. So your argument in a nutshell is that if the insured can't be sued under a subrogation clause, neither can the additional insured.

MS. JACOB: I think it's that if the insured cannot sue us, then its subrogated insurer cannot sue us either.

THE COURT: Both places.

MS. JACOB: Yes.

THE COURT: Mr. Joseph?

MR. JOSEPH: Thank you. First, we did put the policy in. We sent it by letter to Judge Koeltl, so it is there, a letter dated July 28, 2004, and it's very clear that the Port Authority is not an insured.

Judge Cedarbaum evaluated the certificate -- which with all respect to my good friend Miss Jacob --

THE COURT: Let me stop you. This goes back to a lease in 1985, is it?

MR. JOSEPH: 1980.

THE COURT: 1980. And at that time the Port Authority was not named as an additional insured?

MR. JOSEPH: We were not on this risk at that time, your Honor. I cannot say what happened prior to '98.

MS. JACOB: Your Honor, I believe the Port Authority was clearly named as an additional insured up until maybe it

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

24

4BU7SEPM

was 2000 when IRI became the insurance company.

THE COURT: How do you prove that, Ms. Jacob?

MS. JACOB: We are not relying on that fact. That was

Page 11

11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

4 just a response to the court's question. That was a --  
 5 THE COURT: Well, it's a useful fact.  
 6 MS. JACOB: That was found by Judge Cedarbaum in an  
 7 action which IRI was a party and, therefore, it should bind  
 8 IRI.  
 9 THE COURT: So it's collateral estoppel.  
 10 MS. JACOB: To the extent it's a fact relative to  
 11 their case, yes, and that's according to her decision.  
 12 MR. JOSEPH: Your Honor --  
 13 THE COURT: All of this suggests that it's premature  
 14 at this time to make these rulings. I need to let the two of  
 15 you do again limited discovery. I don't mean open up the whole  
 16 case.  
 17 I envision that discovery will focus on the defenses  
 18 and enable you to renew the motion on a complete record. And  
 19 then if there are gaps, I will be able to deal with the gaps.  
 20 You will know better, I will know better, Mr. Joseph will know  
 21 better, and we can deal with the issue in a better way.  
 22 MR. JOSEPH: Fine, your Honor.  
 23 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, we're not totally giving up.  
 24 We have two more points.  
 25 THE COURT: Well, you haven't lost anything. It's  
 SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

25

4BU7SEPM

1 just a little work, which is profitable.  
 2 MS. JACOB: One has to do with the notices of claim.  
 3 THE COURT: Yes, I want to deal with that issue.  
 4 MS. JACOB: Those I think clearly are not premature.  
 5 That's a jurisdictional issue which has to be decided on the  
 6 pleadings and on the notices of claim.  
 7 THE COURT: I agree. And isn't New York law to the  
 8 effect that the plaintiff has to allege compliance with the  
 9 notice? Or is it a matter of defense? Or does anyone know?  
 10 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, I am ashamed to say I can't  
 11 answer that, and I should be able to, but I can't. The  
 12 plaintiffs --  
 13 THE COURT: It shouldn't make any difference. It's a  
 14 threshold issue. I have to deal with it.  
 15 MS. JACOB: The plaintiffs did at least in two of the  
 16 three cases submit the notices of claims with their complaints,  
 17 and what we are arguing is not that they failed to plead it but  
 18 that the notices of claim themselves are defective for the  
 19 scope of the complaints.  
 20 THE COURT: I would like to take it up with you. Let  
 21 me find the notice of claim.  
 22 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, if I could just step to pull  
 23 the documents myself.  
 24 THE COURT: Yes.  
 25 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, with respect to really three  
 SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

26

4BU7SEPM

1 of them. The first of our claims or arguments is that all  
 2 three plaintiffs allege breach of contract causes. None of  
 3 them mention breach of contract in the notices of claim. And  
 4 we believe it is fairly clear that, therefore, they cannot  
 5 bring those actions. Their response is, well, it's the same  
 6 facts, it all has to do with the event --  
 7 THE COURT: It doesn't make any difference.  
 8 MS. JACOB: It shouldn't make any difference. I  
 Page 12

11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

9 think it's clear whatever the latitude is under the municipal  
10 law with respect to notices of claims against the City, it is  
11 fairly clear you don't have that latitude with respect to  
12 claims against the Port Authority.  
13 THE COURT: And I have so held.  
14 MS. JACOB: And you have so held, yes.  
15 THE COURT: Could you focus me, taking these notices  
16 one by one, first the IRI notice.  
17 MR. JOSEPH: It's Exhibit I.  
18 THE COURT: I have it in front of me, but I want  
19 Ms. Jacobs to read out the precise phraseology.  
20 MS. JACOB: The IRI notice, the relevant part of it is  
21 the second paragraph where it says the nature of the claim.  
22 THE COURT: It's a claim for property damage as a  
23 result of the negligence of the Port Authority.  
24 MS. JACOB: Correct.  
25 THE COURT: And that's the basis for your saying that  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

27

4BU7SEPM

1 it doesn't include a breach of contract claim.  
2 MS. JACOB: That's correct. And it runs through a lot  
3 of alleged negligence, but it doesn't say anything about any  
4 contract claim.  
5 THE COURT: What is the breach of contract claim? Is  
6 it the status of the Port Authority as a lessor?  
7 MR. JOSEPH: Your Honor, it's negligence. I mean they  
8 hold themselves to a duty of negligence in the lease, so  
9 substantively it's identical. It's true that the notice does  
10 not mention the contract. The contract --  
11 THE COURT: Are you arguing that the contract provides  
12 a duty for the negligence?  
13 MR. JOSEPH: That's correct, but that is one of the  
14 bases for a duty of negligence. It changes nothing to have the  
15 contract claim in the case.  
16 THE COURT: I think that's right. I think the  
17 contract is the context. The negligence is what's actionable.  
18 MS. JACOB: With all due respect, if the breach of  
19 contract claim is permitted to be made, it's not just  
20 negligence -- it has perhaps negligence -- it's what the breach  
21 is, but there are differences in terms of what the plaintiff  
22 would have to prove and what the responsibilities would be of  
23 the Port Authority under the contract.  
24 THE COURT: I would have to examine that in detail. I  
25 can understand both points. And I don't know when would be the  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

28

4BU7SEPM

1 right time to deal with that, but as I understand the nature of  
2 the complaint the complaint is for negligence of the Port  
3 Authority allowing these fuel tanks to be constructed on the  
4 property, and the context providing the duty is the lease.  
5 Now, if there are different provisions in the lease  
6 that change the duty, either ameliorating it or exacerbating  
7 it, then I might have to get into these issues, but I'm not  
8 sure I do, so I'm responsive to any precise claims in terms of  
9 motions to strike or not strike, but I think in the large  
10 Mr. Joseph is correct.  
11 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, but I think the difference is  
12 that, precisely as the court said, they base their duty  
13 argument on the lease, not on some other obligation the Port



11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

14 Authority might have. And what we are saying is that they  
 15 can't do that, because they did not bring up the lease in the  
 16 breach of contract, in the notice of claim. They have to go on  
 17 a general, if there is some other basis for the negligence  
 18 argument. But they just made a pure negligence claim against  
 19 us. They did not make a breach of contract claim against us,  
 20 however much that breach of contract may have been negligence  
 21 and conduct under the lease.

22 THE COURT: I hold that it's fairly described in the  
 23 first sentence of paragraph 2 of the IRI notice, where it  
 24 states the claim is for property damage as a result of the  
 25 negligence of the Port Authority acting in its proprietary

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

29

4BU7SEPM

1 function as owner and landlord of 7 World Trade Center, New  
 2 York, New York, and other sentences like that. And I will  
 3 reserve decision as to whether or not the negligence has to be  
 4 informed by any particular duties undertaken by the contract.

5 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, did you want to look at the  
 6 other notices of claim?

7 THE COURT: Yes.

8 MS. JACOB: Attached to my first declaration as  
 9 Exhibit M is the notice of claim of Aegis Insurance. We attach  
 10 that because the notice of claim that they attached to their  
 11 amended complaint was their old notice of claim, not the one  
 12 that included Consolidated Edison, so this is really not  
 13 bringing anything in outside the record. And again we look to  
 14 paragraph 2, the nature of the claim.

15 THE COURT: Let me get hold of this for a minute.

16 All right.

17 MS. JACOB: And this one again is very similar, but  
 18 what is missing from the notice of claim submitted by Aegis and  
 19 ConEd is the language that the court looked at with respect to  
 20 IRI, which was a reference to the Port Authority as owner and  
 21 landlord.

22 This just refers to a result of the negligence and  
 23 carelessness of the Port Authority, which consisted -- and it  
 24 then lists the alleged negligent acts in the installation,  
 25 approval and so on and so forth of the fuel tanks.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

30

4BU7SEPM

1 THE COURT: It's less clear but still sufficiently  
 2 clear to constitute an adequate notice. I make the same  
 3 ruling.

4 MS. JACOB: Well, your Honor, certain underwriters'  
 5 notice of claim is quite similar.

6 THE COURT: It would still be the same ruling.

7 MS. JACOB: I assume it's the same ruling.

8 THE COURT: Thank you. So you will also have ten days  
 9 within which to answer, but again we will go over the dates  
 10 after we finish.

11 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, there is one more basis, and I  
 12 am well aware of the court's decision.

13 THE COURT: I am not going to change my mind. This is  
 14 on a supervening cause?

15 MS. JACOB: Yes, your Honor.

16 THE COURT: I am not changing my mind. The factual  
 17 setting is a little different. Your argument is that the cause  
 18 of the fire was the airplanes crashing into 1 and 2, and you

11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

19 are arguing that they are supervening events arising from the  
 20 secondary causes of the fire in 7 World Trade Center, and the  
 21 alleged decision of the fire department not to fight the fire  
 22 in 7.

23 For the reasons that informed my decision with regard  
 24 to the same issue arising in buildings 1 and 2, I hold that  
 25 these are issues of fact that need to be developed on the

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

31

4BU7SEPM

1 record, and I invite renewal of these motions at such time as  
 2 the record is sufficiently developed.

3 MS. JACOB: Thank you, your Honor.

4 THE COURT: Is there anything else on the Port  
 5 Authority?

6 MS. JACOB: That does take care of the Port  
 7 Authority's motions, your Honor.

8 THE COURT: Thank you.

9 MR. MOLONEY: Good afternoon, your Honor. Tom Moloney  
 10 on behalf of Citigroup. I somewhat anticipated, your Honor,  
 11 that you might be concerned about deciding these motions on  
 12 this record. I would point out that we cite I think the  
 13 definitive case in this Circuit in our brief, and it's the case  
 14 Chambers v. Time Warner, and that's a Second Circuit decision  
 15 on February 21, 2002, where the court discusses at great length  
 16 what criteria a court should use in terms of looking outside  
 17 the record at this stage.

18 Your Honor is completely correct in terms of your  
 19 willingness to consider certain documents. That's totally a  
 20 matter of your Honor's discretion as to whether you want to  
 21 convert this to summary judgment or not, but certain documents  
 22 don't fall in that category and actually the court is required  
 23 to consider in connection with a motion to dismiss, and those  
 24 are documents in the words of the Second Circuit that are  
 25 essentially integral to the complaint.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

32

4BU7SEPM

1 And in analyzing that, the court says these are  
 2 documents in which the plaintiff had to rely, and it took large  
 3 consideration of the fact that these are documents that the  
 4 plaintiff had in their position when they filed their lawsuit.  
 5 So it's something they had to have considered and relied upon.

6 With that in mind we put together some charts that  
 7 support our motion on two documents. One is the lease which is  
 8 clearly a document that is integral to the complaint. And  
 9 second is IRI's own insurance policy, which is something they  
 10 clearly had possession of. They had to rely on it, because  
 11 they are suing as subrogor, and that is before your Honor, and  
 12 there is no dispute by our side that we put before your Honor  
 13 the proper policy.

14 So as to these two documents which are before your  
 15 Honor, there can be no question, and there would be no need to  
 16 take discovery to establish that both of these documents are  
 17 accurate. I am sure Mr. Fisher would concede that statement  
 18 today, that both those documents are accurate.

19 If I might approach the bench.

20 THE COURT: You may.

21 MR. MOLONEY: So that the \$750 we spent on this, this  
 22 is for your Honor's benefit, the big picture chart.

23 THE COURT: I'm not sure we have the IRI insurance



11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

24 policy, but go on. I will take it from there.  
25 MR. MOLONEY: I think we attached the relevant  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

33

4BU7SEPM

1 provisions, your Honor. I haven't. Rather than attach a huge  
2 policy, there is only one provision we actually quote, which is  
3 the first document I would like to refer in my motion.

4 But before I do that, I would like to draw your  
5 Honor's attention to this, if I can walk up, your Honor, to  
6 this large chart. It kind of gave us a picture overview about  
7 what this case is about. I know you spent a lot of time --

8 THE COURT: I am looking for a better place to put it  
9 so people can follow along. How about if you go against the  
10 wall?

11 MR. MOLONEY: I know your Honor spent a lot of time  
12 with 1 and 2 World Trade Center. That's your introduction to  
13 this building.

14 THE COURT: I have been in the building. The SEC used  
15 to be in that building.

16 MR. MOLONEY: Yeah, it turns out that a lot of people  
17 were there. I will stand over here if I can, your Honor.

18 THE COURT: I know that my former partner Len Boxer  
19 did a lot of work for Silverstein. I don't know if he was  
20 involved with 7. I know Strook was involved in leasing of 1  
21 and 2. I don't know if I have disclosed that in connection  
22 with 7, but I have disclosed that earlier.

23 Also, my knowledge of a lot of the parties goes back a  
24 long time. I can repeat those, but I have already made that  
25 disclosure.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

34

4BU7SEPM

1 MR. MOLONEY: Yes, your Honor. Essentially, your  
2 Honor, the architecture of this arrangement was that the Port  
3 Authority was the ground lessor, Silverstein was the ground  
4 lessee and the space lessor. Citigroup -- at that time it was  
5 Salomon Brothers -- so this was Salomon's headquarters, now  
6 they are called Citigroup Global, which is a change in our  
7 lifetime and memory -- they are the space lessee.

8 Con Edison doesn't really have any relationship with  
9 either 7 World Trade Center or Citigroup, even though that  
10 motion is not being honored. Essentially they have a contract  
11 with the Port Authority. I'm not going to argue that today. I  
12 understand that. But they have a separate agreement. And the  
13 subrogee are Aegis for Con Edison and IRI as subrogee.

14 What is really critical to our motion is the consent  
15 from IRI to 7 World Trade Center, which is what we would like  
16 to focus on at the beginning.

17 If you look at tab 1 --

18 THE COURT: So IRI paid Silverstein's damage claim?

19 MR. MOLONEY: Correct. They paid Silverstein's damage  
20 claim, and they are now suing Citigroup under a subrogation  
21 theory.

22 THE COURT: Citigroup, CGMH.

23 MR. MOLONEY: Yes. And actually they are suing the  
24 entire Citigroup family, even though --

25 THE COURT: Well --

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

35

11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

4BU7SEPM

1 MR. MOLONEY: That's a separate point, but I put CGMH  
2 because that's what Salomon is now known as. That's the  
3 Citigroup Global Market.

4 Essentially if you look at tab 1 in our tabs, your  
5 Honor, this will give you the contractual language of the  
6 lease, and you will see that on the lease there is no question  
7 that Silverstein and Citigroup released each other, and they  
8 provided that the release would be effective if the insurance  
9 company, who Silverstein was required to obtain, as you will  
10 see further on, agreed to permit the release.

11 And then if you turn the page you will see IRI's  
12 insurance policy, which we quote from page 16. And I am sure,  
13 your Honor, this is part of what we submitted to the court.

14 THE COURT: No, I accept that.

15 MR. MOLONEY: It says, "This insurance shall not be  
16 invalidated should the insurer waive by express agreement" --  
17 which the release is -- "prior to a loss any or all right of  
18 recovery against any party for loss or damage insured against  
19 by this policy."

20 So essentially IRI consented to this. The lease also  
21 provides in 12.09 --

22 THE COURT: That's what you mean by consent.

23 MR. MOLONEY: Yes.

24 THE COURT: That depiction.

25 MR. MOLONEY: Right. And the lease also provides in  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

36

4BU7SEPM

1 12.09, you know, essentially that the insurance which the  
2 landlord is required to obtain is an operating expense, which  
3 Citigroup has to pay as a tenant its proportional share, and  
4 since Citigroup was the largest anchor tenant of this building  
5 it paid for most of the IRI insurance.

6 So in essence, your Honor, this, as we indicated in  
7 our brief, this form of waiver of subrogation --

8 THE COURT: And the last clause deals with removables.

9 MR. MOLONEY: The last clause --

10 THE COURT: -- deals with the initial work and any  
11 alterations.

12 MR. MOLONEY: Right. The initial work and alterations  
13 are defined terms in the lease. Initial work was the work in  
14 connection with -- what happened was, your Honor, we moved into  
15 this building. The time line we will show you.

16 THE COURT: It's the space configurations.

17 MR. MOLONEY: Exactly right. And we were basically  
18 paying for the insurance as a pass-through, as an operating  
19 expense under the lease. This was subject to an approval  
20 process which involved Silverstein. And if you look at the  
21 second tab, the lease kind of indicates an approval process,  
22 and it's not only subject to the approval process, but also the  
23 lease contemplated when we moved in that we would build a  
24 generator on the fifth floor that would have access to over  
25 12,000 gallons of fuel, that in fact we couldn't build it

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

37

4BU7SEPM

1 anywhere else without Silverstein agreeing to put -- for us  
2 putting it anywhere else. So what this shows you, your Honor,  
3 is in terms of when we moved into this space --

4 THE COURT: Well this doesn't say that, but it gives  
Page 17

11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

5 you a specific location where you're supposed to build your  
6 generator.  
7 MR. MOLONEY: Right. And it says how much fuel. It  
8 says we shall have access to -- the only two allegations they  
9 have against us --  
10 THE COURT: How do you read that? 11 1750 KDA diesel  
11 emergency power generators.  
12 what does that mean?  
13 MR. MOLONEY: I'm not sure I am looking at exactly the  
14 same one.  
15 THE COURT: It's paragraph 2. The top part says that  
16 you are entitled to build tanks sufficient to store 12,000  
17 gallons of diesel fuel.  
18 MR. MOLONEY: 11. This is what we built. These are  
19 the power generators that were built in the space. What they  
20 essentially are saying is that even though the lease provided  
21 that we are supposed to build these generators in this space,  
22 the lease provided we were supposed to have access to over  
23 12,000 gallons of fuel. The fact that we actually followed the  
24 lease was not only negligence but gross intentional wrongdoing  
25 on our part. That's the argument they have to ultimately make  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

38

4BU7SEPM

1 to vitiate this release.  
2 If you turn to tab 3 you will see that --  
3 THE COURT: I missed that. Run that by me again.  
4 MR. MOLONEY: The gist of their argument is since it's  
5 a contractual release -- the gist of his argument is that gross  
6 negligence vitiates a contractual release. He has to argue --  
7 and what was our gross negligence? We built a generator on the  
8 fifth floor of the building which was too close to the trusses,  
9 in his view, with the genius of hindsight; and, second, we put  
10 12,000 gallons of fuel in the building.  
11 THE COURT: Well, I am going to assume he is correct.  
12 MR. MOLONEY: I assume for purposes of my argument  
13 that he is correct, that we should not have put 5,000 gallons  
14 of fuel in the building, we should not have built it on the  
15 fifth floor.  
16 THE COURT: But merely having a lease provision that  
17 allows you to do a grossly negligent act doesn't stop it from  
18 being grossly negligent.  
19 MR. MOLONEY: Your Honor, a lease provision that tells  
20 you that if you are Citigroup and you are moving into a  
21 building and you need an emergency backup generator system  
22 because the only one who can provide electricity to that  
23 building is Con Edison --  
24 THE COURT: What you are really saying to me is that  
25 the subrogee of the landlord can't complain about a clause that  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

39

4BU7SEPM

1 the landlord has agreed to.  
2 MR. MOLONEY: Yes, exactly.  
3 THE COURT: It's an acquiescence issue, not a defeat  
4 of gross negligence. If you can acquiesce in a grossly  
5 negligent act you have acquiesced.  
6 MR. MOLONEY: Your Honor, we will go a little bit  
7 beyond simple acquiescence. If we look to slide 3 you will see  
8 that the landlord was not only given this approval over the  
9 general placement of what we did and of how much fuel we used,  
Page 18

11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

10 but we had to submit our precise plans to the landlords from  
 11 engineers and architects for them to review, and if they  
 12 thought they were in any way dangerous, their architects and  
 13 engineers could stop us from implementing plans. And we  
 14 actually were required to pay for this. So we actually  
 15 reimbursed them to have their engineers and architects look at  
 16 the precise construction, which we did.

17 THE COURT: You want me to look at paragraph 14, which  
 18 allows the landlord to stop you from doing anything that in the  
 19 landlord's opinion will jeopardize the building.

20 MR. MOLONEY: Exactly. And also if you continue, you  
 21 will see that we have an obligation to actually pay for this  
 22 review by the landlord's architects and engineers in 14.03(d).

23 Then if you go on to point 4 of our submission, which  
 24 is the three-party agreement between the Port Authority, 7  
 25 world Trade Center and Citigroup, which indicates how the Port

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

40

4BU7SEPM

1 Authority -- also before your Honor, also integral to this  
 2 build-out and to this lawsuit, this document, your Honor,  
 3 indicates that in addition to Silverstein, the Port Authority  
 4 and their engineers and architects had to approve this precise  
 5 construction before we did anything. And we had to pay for  
 6 them to engage in this review as well.

7 THE COURT: And then you have Con Edison.

8 MR. MOLONEY: We in fact obtained --

9 THE COURT: I think I get the picture. So who is  
 10 going to tell me Mr. Moloney is not correct?

11 MR. MOLONEY: And if I --

12 THE COURT: I think I've got the picture.

13 MR. MOLONEY: Okay. Thank you, your Honor.

14 THE COURT: Mr. Joseph?

15 MR. JOSEPH: Your Honor, we don't dispute what the  
 16 lease says. We don't dispute that there are three parties that  
 17 are involved in the decision-making process for this system:  
 18 The Port Authority, Mr. Silverstein and Citigroup. We don't  
 19 dispute that there is a comparative fault issue. We do say  
 20 that that is an issue for a jury to decide.

21 THE COURT: And you are representing the subrogee of  
 22 Silverstein --

23 MR. JOSEPH: Of Silverstein.

24 THE COURT: -- who approved all of this.

25 MR. JOSEPH: He did. As did the Port Authority. And  
 SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

41

4BU7SEPM

1 it was Citigroup that had the responsibility for design,  
 2 installation, maintenance and functioning, and it was the Port  
 3 Authority that had ultimate hands-on control over design,  
 4 installation, maintenance and function.

5 THE COURT: But your subrogor had an intimate  
 6 involvement in the whole process.

7 MR. JOSEPH: Absolutely right. We don't deny that.

8 Their argument is ultimately assumption of risk, which  
 9 is what your Honor was pointing out, an acquiescence argument,  
 10 which CPLR 14.11 says that that is an issue for the comparative  
 11 fault calculus. It may be that they can prove that  
 12 Mr. Silverstein was negligent. Perhaps they can. But, if so,  
 13 that doesn't exonerate them from their responsibility.

14 The exact wording of 14.11 of the CPLR is, "In any

11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

15 action to recover damages for injury to property, the culpable  
16 conduct attributable to the claimant, including contributory  
17 negligence or assumption of risk shall not bar recovery."  
18 shall not bar recovery. But the amount of damages --

19 THE COURT: That's against a third party.

20 MR. JOSEPH: Well, we are not suing Silverstein, so  
21 it's definitely against a third party. But any assumption of  
22 risk or contributory negligence by Silverstein -- should any be  
23 found by a jury -- would be something that would reduce  
24 recovery.

25 THE COURT: If I'm walking past the building when it  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

42

4BU7SEPM

1 caught fire, and I was engulfed by the flames, and my wife sued  
2 all of you, you may all have to contribute to the judgment, but  
3 that doesn't mean that in a lawsuit by a subrogee we're  
4 entitled to recover.

5 MR. JOSEPH: I believe it does, because we are in the  
6 shoes of the claimant. The claimant is Silverstein now suing  
7 the Port Authority and Citigroup for this --

8 THE COURT: And you think Silverstein would have had a  
9 right of action?

10 MR. JOSEPH: Oh, I believe, your Honor, in fairness, I  
11 do believe it clearly would have had a right of action against  
12 Citigroup. We have to show gross negligence. Against the Port  
13 it's a negligence standard. Against Citigroup it is a gross  
14 negligence standard. We may or may not be able to prove it.  
15 We are comfortable with our experts that we will be able to.  
16 But it will be for a jury to decide. But there is not a legal  
17 preclusion against that action being filed or pursued, and  
18 that's what they are trying to do as they attempt to try the  
19 case on the pleadings.

20 THE COURT: I have all the papers on this, right?

21 MR. JOSEPH: You have more papers than you need or  
22 want, your Honor.

23 THE COURT: And this is ripe for decision, I think.

24 MR. JOSEPH: Yes, we believe that.

25 THE COURT: All of you feel it's ripe for decision.  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

43

4BU7SEPM

1 MR. MOLONEY: Yes, your Honor. May I say one thing?

2 THE COURT: Yes.

3 MR. MOLONEY: Very briefly, your Honor. If you look  
4 at the decision of the Court of Appeals in 1985, which we cite,  
5 in the decision which we cite it's called Abergast v. Board of  
6 Education.

7 THE COURT: I am not going to rule from the bench.

8 MR. MOLONEY: I am just telling you to help your law  
9 clerk or your Honor. Abergast v. Board of Education of South  
10 New Berlin, a Court of Appeals decision from 1985, the official  
11 cite is 65 NY 2d 161. Express assumption of risk is not  
12 barred, is a complete defense, the court held. And, therefore,  
13 if your Honor finds based on the lease provisions and the  
14 approval process there is express assumption of risk, then the  
15 argument that you made about comparative fault is completely  
16 irrelevant.

17 The second point I make, your Honor -- and it's in the  
18 papers -- is that --

19 THE COURT: Mr. Moloney, we've got the papers. We  
Page 20



11.30.04\_Transcript.txt

20 will reread the papers. We will reread the papers.  
21 MR. MOLONEY: Thank you, your Honor.  
22 THE COURT: Anything more on that? Okay. Decision  
23 reserved.  
24 I've dealt with all the three motions. Let's go over  
25 timing. Will the defendants file and serve answers with  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

44

4BU7SEPM

1 affirmative defenses within a ten day period? Is that  
2 satisfactory?  
3 MR. MOLONEY: Yes, your Honor.  
4 THE COURT: All right. Then I'd like you to confer  
5 and create a discovery plan and submit it to me. I envision  
6 that the discovery plan will focus only on the defenses, and  
7 that in rapid time the defendants will, if they wish to, renew  
8 their motions. And I would think that a date sometime in  
9 February should allow the parties to do what they need to do.  
10 If that's a little bit too optimistic, you will let me know.  
11 But I would like to try for this.  
12 I would like all of us to know if there are viable  
13 causes of action or not. I don't do anybody any favor by  
14 creating a final cause of action, because I'm willing to decide  
15 the issues. I envision that I will need to make a decision,  
16 and the aggrieved party is going to wish to appeal, and the  
17 sooner that's done the better.  
18 So if we can't make that date, you will let me know.  
19 I don't see any point to meet until we have argument of the  
20 motion unless there are disagreements. I suspect there will  
21 not be disagreements. But if there are, express your  
22 disagreement in a single joint letter. I have this formulated  
23 in my chambers rule 2E, and I will try to give you a very quick  
24 and responsive ruling. Thank you very much.  
25

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

# **EXHIBIT**

## **6**



02-5514: 241/01-A<sup>1</sup>

56LNWTC1

1 UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
2 SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK  
-----x

3 In Re

4 SEPTEMBER 11 PROPERTY DAMAGE 21 MC 101 (AKH)  
5 AND BUSINESS LOSS LITIGATION,  
6 -----x

7 June 21, 2005

8 2:40 p.m.

9 Before:

10 HON. ALVIN K. HELLERSTEIN,

11 District Judge

12 APPEARANCES

13  
14 GENNET KALLMAN ANTIN & ROBINSON  
15 Attorneys for Plaintiffs Aegis and Consolidated Edison  
16 MARK L. ANTIN,  
FRANKLIN SACHS,  
MICHAEL LEAVY,  
17 of Counsel.

18 BRUCKMANN & VICTORY LLP  
19 Attorneys for Certain Underwriters  
PATRICK MALONEY,  
20 of Counsel.

21 FLEMMING, ZULACK & WILLIAMSON, LLP,  
22 Attorneys for Defendants Port Authority of New York and  
New Jersey in certain cases,  
GERALD G. PAUL  
23 of Counsel.

24 CLEARY, GOTTlieb, STEEN & HAMILTON,  
Attorneys for Defendant Citigroup,  
25 THOMAS MOLONEY,  
of Counsel.

56LNWTC1

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

APPEARANCES (Continued)

SCHIFF HARDIN,  
Attorneys for Defendants Port Authority of New York and  
New Jersey (in WTC 7),  
BETH D. JACOB,  
of Counsel.

L'ABBATE BALKAN COLAVITA & CONTINI  
Attorneys for Defendant Cosentini Associates  
ERIC HECHLER,  
of Counsel.

DeCICCO GIBBONS & McNAMARA  
Attorneys for Defendant American Power Technology  
DANIEL McNAMARA,  
of Counsel.

ZETLIN & DeCHIARA  
Attorneys for Defendant Flack & Kurtz  
DAVID ABRAMOVITZ  
of Counsel.

LONDON FISCHER  
Attorneys for Defendant Electric Power Systems  
ANTHONY TAGLIAGAMBE  
of Counsel.

FRIEDMAN KAPLAN SEILER & ADELMAN LLP  
Attorneys for Defendant Silvertin Properties/7 World  
Trade Company  
KATHERINE L. PRINGLE

56LNWTC1

1 (In open court)

2 THE COURT: I will hear the motion by defendant  
3 Cosentini to dismiss the complaint for failure to serve the  
4 summons and complaint on a timely basis and on statute of  
5 limitations grounds.

6 Who is going to argue for Cosentini?

7 MR. HECHLER: Eric Hechler, your Honor, from the law  
8 firm of L'Abbate Balkan Colavita & Contini.

9 THE COURT: Who is arguing for the plaintiff?

10 MR. SACHS: Franklin M. Sachs, your Honor.

11 THE COURT: Go ahead, Mr. Hechler.

12 MR. HECHLER: First, as an initial housekeeping  
13 matter, your Honor, before I start the argument, just recently,  
14 on June 16, we finally received a signed affidavit to,  
15 plaintiff's opposition from Joy Green. That wasn't served with  
16 the original papers.

17 The original affidavit was unsigned. Also,  
18 additionally, when we received this affidavit on the 16th,  
19 although it wasn't materially changed, there were alterations  
20 to that affidavit that we were not notified until we actually  
21 reviewed.

22 I think that is inappropriate to be serving these  
23 documents at such a late date and altering them when they were  
24 not part of the original set when they were served, just as  
25 initial housekeeping, your Honor.

56LNWTC1

1 THE COURT: Go ahead.

2 MR. HECHLER: Basically, this is a motion to dismiss  
3 based on the plaintiff's failure to serve the summons and  
4 complaint on defendant Cosentini. The plaintiff never served  
5 this complaint, nor did they ever request an extension of time  
6 to serve.

7 It wasn't until receipt of our motion that the  
8 plaintiffs moved for this extension. The defendants' first  
9 notice of this motion was on March 7 of 2005 -- I mean, first  
10 notice of the action. This is over six months after the  
11 statute of limitations expired.

12 The plaintiff bears the initial responsibility of  
13 establishing the validity of service when it is challenged.  
14 Here the plaintiff is admitting that they never served  
15 Cosentini, with full knowledge that they had Cosentini's  
16 address and we never attempted to avoid service.

17 Furthermore, the plaintiffs never moved for the  
18 extension within the initial 120-day period provided by Rule 4.  
19 They did not even attempt to make a motion to extend until the  
20 receipt of this motion in April of 2005. Even by plaintiff's  
21 own admission and taking their statements as true, the  
22 plaintiffs were aware of their defect in service as of February  
23 2005 and still they did nothing.

24 Case law --

25 THE COURT: How do you know they were aware?

56LNWTC1

1 MR. HECHLER: Their own affidavit, if you accept the  
2 affidavit of Joy Green, it says that the first time they became  
3 aware was in February of 2005 due to a clerical error.

4 The case law itself even -- where a party seeking the  
5 extension has failed to meet their burden, dismissal is  
6 appropriate where the practical effect is to bar the  
7 plaintiff's claim.

8 Even discretionary extensions have been denied under  
9 these circumstances. Here the plaintiffs were not diligent in  
10 their efforts to serve Cosentini, and they made no attempt to  
11 remedy the situation at all.

12 The inordinate delay and the lack of effort to remedy  
13 the service issues and the plaintiffs' failure to request an  
14 extension is a sufficient basis to even, to deny even a  
15 discretionary extension of time to serve.

16 The plaintiffs claim that their amended complaint  
17 relates back to the original complaint. This is not true if we  
18 never received the original complaint. Cosentini was never  
19 placed on notice either actually or constructively of  
20 plaintiff's claims until it was served with the amended  
21 complaint, and that's more than six months after the original  
22 filing of the complaint.

23 In the case of, I think it's Chause v. Securities  
24 Litigation, which is directly on point in this matter and is  
25 actually within this district, the court found that an amended

56LNWTC1

1 complaint cannot relate back to the filing of an original  
2 complaint where the original complaint was never properly  
3 served, which is the exact situation here.

4 The plaintiffs claim also that Cosentini was on notice  
5 of the matter by service of various codefendants' answers at  
6 the outset of the litigation. In plaintiff's opposition their  
7 evidentiary proof in this regard was insufficient.

8 The majority of those answers they attached had no  
9 affidavits of service. There is an affidavit attached to our  
10 papers. Our client eventually did receive two answers in  
11 response to the summons and complaint, and those summons and  
12 complaints don't provide our client with any notice. They were  
13 just general denials and general cross-claims.

14 THE COURT: Who received actually the various  
15 cross-claims that were served?

16 MR. HECHLER: These were sent by mail, so it was not  
17 sent by an authorized person to receive service under CPLR  
18 3114(e)(2).

19 THE COURT: Who received it?

20 MR. HECHLER: Who received it in our office? It would  
21 have been a secretary.

22 THE COURT: In your office?

23 MR. HECHLER: Not our office in Cosentini's office.  
24 That is also in their affidavit.

25 THE COURT: When did you first appear?

56LNWTC1

1 MR. HECHLER: We haven't submitted an answer yet. Our  
2 first appearance in this matter is this motion.

3 To construe the facts here as a waiver of jurisdiction  
4 or waiver of service and to allow an extension would permit  
5 them to -- would effectively obliterate the requirement of  
6 proper service process and the due process concerns that, the  
7 requirements that they safeguard. The New York courts have  
8 held even in the Schiavone v. Fortune matter that a party must  
9 be on notice of the litigation before the passage of the  
10 statute of limitations, although the federal courts differ in  
11 that state law should apply.

12 Here, even accepting plaintiff's arguments, the  
13 statute expired on September 11, 2004. The first answer was  
14 received, if accepted, in October of 2004, and therefore the  
15 statute had expired and the amended complaint can't relate  
16 back.

17 The plaintiffs also knew that pursuant to Federal Rule  
18 of Civil Procedure 4(m) they had 120 days to serve the  
19 complaint or move for an extension of time to serve, and they  
20 failed to do that. They failed to do both.

21 As a result of plaintiff's own actions, including  
22 waiting for the last minute to file the claims, failing to  
23 serve Cosentini with the original summons and complaint, the  
24 plaintiffs are now relying on the discretion of this court to  
25 give them a third bite of the apple.



56LNWTC1

1 With the expiration of the statute of limitations --

2 THE COURT: Do I have discretion?

3 MR. HECHLER: Yes, your Honor, you do have discretion.

4 But in this situation the plaintiffs never even made  
5 any attempts to serve Cosentini. The cases have held where  
6 discretion was used the parties had at least attempted to  
7 serve, and in this case there was never any attempt to serve.

8 THE COURT: What harm would be caused to your client  
9 if I exercised discretion and enlarged the period to today?

10 MR. HECHLER: First of all, the litigation has been  
11 ongoing for quite a period of time. We would have a  
12 substantial amount of catching up to do.

13 The statute of limitations expired, and that in and of  
14 itself is prejudice. I think there is a very fundamental part  
15 of due process that parties must be served and must be on  
16 notice of the litigation, and that just wasn't done here.

17 THE COURT: Your client knew there was a lot of  
18 litigation going on because it was named in the caption and it  
19 received various pleadings. I'm sure the secretary is not  
20 instructed to throw out pleadings in the wastepaper basket.

21 MR. HECHLER: Correct.

22 Obviously, yes, there were a lot of party names. But  
23 the limited amount of pleadings that they actually received,  
24 which is just two answers, it was just as easy for them to  
25 assume that the plaintiff had abandoned the action against

56LNWTC1

1       them. There was no basis for them to assume that this  
2       plaintiff was pursuing this action. They were never served.

3               THE COURT: That's not reasonable. Did you think that  
4       the lawsuit was abandoned?

5               MR. HECHLER: They weren't served with anything,  
6       though. They were never served with the complaint. It is very  
7       reasonable for them to assume when I'm served I am being sued.  
8       If I'm not being served --

9               THE COURT: Let's see what Mr. Sachs says.

10              MR. SACHS: Thank you, your Honor.

11              Your Honor, let me start somewhere in the middle if I  
12       may. Defendant Cosentini submitted an affidavit from one  
13       Vincent O'Neill --

14              THE COURT: Tell me why you think I should exercise my  
15       discretion and enlarge the period within which you should make  
16       service.

17              MR. SACHS: I believe you should do it because  
18       Cosentini clearly had notice of what was going on by the  
19       service of all the documents. As I started to say --

20              THE COURT: How many documents were served?

21              MR. SACHS: There were 15 answers and cross-claims  
22       served on the defendant Cosentini, of which this Mr. O'Neill  
23       says he did not receive two.

24              I point out to the court that not a secretary was  
25       receiving these but this Mr. O'Neill swears that every piece of

56LNWTC1

1 litigation that comes in comes to his attention. That is how  
2 he is able to tell you that he didn't receive two, though  
3 obviously he received 13.

4 THE COURT: What is his title?

5 MR. SACHS: His title is controller, sir. I submit it  
6 is paragraph 3 of his most recent affidavit which is dated June  
7 3, 2005.

8 THE COURT: What's the reason that you didn't effect  
9 service?

10 MR. SACHS: Total inadvertence, your Honor. We had 40  
11 some odd complaints. They were all on a list. Somehow  
12 Cosentini didn't get on it.

13 We had no idea whatsoever that they hadn't been served  
14 until we went to serve the amended complaint which this court  
15 ordered to be filed. That was in February 2005. At that point  
16 Cosentini was served together with all the other defendants.

17 THE COURT: You knew at that time that they had not  
18 been served up to that time.

19 MR. SACHS: We certainly knew at that time, your  
20 Honor.

21 THE COURT: Why didn't you make a motion for  
22 enlargement then?

23 MR. SACHS: We thought we were still within the time  
24 to serve the amended complaint, your Honor.

25 THE COURT: You can't serve an amended complaint until

56LNWTC1

1 you serve the original complaint.

2 MR. SACHS: We thought, your Honor, and I still think  
3 that under the --

4 THE COURT: In any event, you have 120 days to make  
5 service and time would elapse. You are outside the 120-day  
6 period. All you had to do was ask.

7 MR. SACHS: I think what happened, your Honor, is we  
8 believed that when we found it that we were also covered by the  
9 New York State savings statute, under which you get six months  
10 in which to refile -- to file a complaint, to serve a complaint  
11 once the complaint has been filed. And the only reason you are  
12 not given that six-months are three, four very specific  
13 reasons, none of which were applicable to us.

14 THE COURT: You're referring to CPLR 205(a)?

15 MR. SACHS: I do, sir. I think the answer, what we  
16 have here is, 4(m) sets fourth four reasons, four things the  
17 court should look at.

18 THE COURT: I will cut it short.

19 I grant the motion. I assume you are making one to  
20 enlarge the period within which service has to be made.

21 MR. SACHS: We did. Thank you, sir.

22 THE COURT: You will have until a week from today to  
23 make service. You will make service of the amended complaint  
24 as if it is the original complaint. In that way Rule 4(m) will  
25 be satisfied.

56LNWTC1

1 MR. SACHS: Thank you, sir.

2 THE COURT: It seems to me that no prejudice has been  
3 suffered by Cosentini because there has been no substantial  
4 discovery in the case, because its controller knew that it was  
5 a defendant in a very large lawsuit having to do with World  
6 Trade Center No. 7. To dismiss the complaint at this time to  
7 allow limitations to run would be a gross disservice to  
8 everyone and a miscarriage of justice.

9 Having said that, Mr. Sachs, the fact that you are  
10 involved in a large case does not countenance any laxity in  
11 paying attention to normal rules.

12 MR. SACHS: I certainly understand that, sir.

13 THE COURT: Nor should you make the lame excuse that  
14 you are looking to resort to the CPLR 205(a), because that  
15 would mean that you want the action dismissed and to start  
16 again and try to figure out to what time there should be a  
17 relation back. That's hardly a remedy that you want. The  
18 answer is that if you make a mistake, fess up to it and get it  
19 right.

20 MR. SACHS: I did fess up to the fact we didn't do  
21 anything when we learned on February 7 --

22 THE COURT: That wasn't very smart.

23 MR. SACHS: That was what we thought.

24 Thank you, sir.

25 THE COURT: OK. The next motion is the motion by --

56LNWTC1

1 let me ask you this, Mr. Hechler, before I leave you.

2 MR. HECHLER: Yes.

3 THE COURT: Given the fact of my ruling, do you need  
4 Mr. Sachs to go through the numbers or will you accept service  
5 right now and go on from there?

6 MR. HECHLER: Yes.

7 If that is your ruling, your Honor, we will accept the  
8 service of the amended complaint.

9 MR. SACHS: Thank you.

10 THE COURT: So you are satisfied with the ruling. You  
11 give another copy to Mr. Hechler. He can use it to adorn his  
12 walls, and we are on our way.

13 MR. SACHS: Thank you, sir.

14 THE COURT: Motion by defendant American Power  
15 Technologies.

16 MR. McNAMARA: Good afternoon, your Honor, Daniel  
17 McNamara on behalf of American Power Technologies.

18 Your Honor, this a Rule 12 and 17 dismissal motion.  
19 My client American Power Technologies in late December of 2000  
20 filed a certificate of merger and hence ceased to have a legal  
21 existence. It was in December of 2004 when service was  
22 effectuated upon an entity Johnson Control Services. As of  
23 that time American Power Technologies not having a legal  
24 existence I submit was not capable of being served. As a  
25 result --



56LNWTC1

1 THE COURT: A company remains amenable to service of  
2 process for I forget how many years after it dissolves, doesn't  
3 it under the CPLR?

4 MR. McNAMARA: According to the certificate of merger  
5 here, your Honor, Johnson Control World Services became a  
6 successor corporation, if you will, and was amenable to  
7 service.

8 THE COURT: What isn't it served?

9 MR. McNAMARA: It was served in December of 2004 on  
10 behalf of American Power Technologies.

11 What the plaintiff in his opposition attempts to do is  
12 seek an order allowing the court at this juncture to amend or  
13 allowing the plaintiff at this juncture to amend the complaint  
14 so as to name Johnson Control.

15 And they attempt to invoke the relation back doctrine,  
16 which we submit is based on the New York law. One of the  
17 linchpins to that doctrine -- and Mr. Hechler made reference to  
18 it a moment ago -- is that the defendant sought to be  
19 substituted had notice of the claim or suit within the  
20 statutory limitation period. Here there is absolutely no issue  
21 that Johnson Control did not have such notice until sometime in  
22 December of 2004, which was some 90 days or so after the  
23 expiration of the statutory period.

24 THE COURT: The date of service, if it were December  
25 6, 2004, would or would not be timely with regard to statute of

56LNWTC1

1 limitations?

2 MR. McNAMARA: Since American Power Technologies no  
3 longer existed at that time, it could not have been deemed  
4 timely. They were no longer an entity. They were incapable of  
5 being served.

6 THE COURT: If they were in existence --

7 MR. McNAMARA: If they were in existence, that would  
8 be within the 120-day Rule 4 period.

9 THE COURT: What you are saying is because the legal  
10 successor --

11 MR. McNAMARA: The legal successor has not been sued.  
12 The plaintiff now attempts to amend the complaint, as I read  
13 the plaintiff's opposition papers, so as to name Johnson  
14 Controls. They have not yet done so.

15 THE COURT: The defendant that is named is American  
16 Power Technologies, Inc.

17 MR. McNAMARA: Correct, your Honor.

18 THE COURT: The entity that was served was its legal  
19 successor?

20 MR. McNAMARA: Correct.

21 THE COURT: Let me hear from the plaintiff.

22 MR. LEAVY: Your Honor, Michael Leavy from Gennet  
23 Kallmann Antin & Robinson.

24 I think I can boil this down very quickly. In the  
25 reply this defendant, American Power, essentially concedes that

56LNWTC1

1 if the federal rules, and in particular Rule 15(c), applied,  
2 then there would be no problem. But they claim that the first  
3 notice of the complaint has to come before the statute runs in  
4 New York.

5 They make an argument about a New York Court of  
6 Appeals case, the Buran case, which in turn relies on the  
7 Schiavone case, the U.S. Supreme Court case. What they  
8 neglect, however, is that CPLR 203(c) has been amended since  
9 that to overrule the Buran case, and now reads, "in an action  
10 which is commenced by filing, a claim asserted in the complaint  
11 is interposed against the defendant or a codefendant united in  
12 interest with such defendant when the action is commenced."

13 I think that's dispositive of this case.

14 THE COURT: The claim that was asserted by filing was  
15 the claim against American Power Technologies, Inc.?

16 MR. LEAVY: That is right.

17 THE COURT: Service was made upon its legal successor?

18 MR. LEAVY: Correct.

19 THE COURT: The argument is that since American Power  
20 Technologies Inc. is no longer in being, the only party that  
21 could be served is the legal successor?

22 MR. LEAVY: Indeed, your Honor, when we served them,  
23 and I believe the affidavit of service is attached to the Antin  
24 certification, we served them as Johnson Controls World  
25 Services, Inc., fka American Power Technologies.

56LNWTC1

1           Let me be the first to cop to a mistake, which is,  
2           your Honor, we did not promptly seek to amend the caption,  
3           which is all we are really seeking now. All we are looking to  
4           do is change four words. Your Honor, I didn't bring the CPLR  
5           statute to your attention.

6           THE COURT: I don't have it before me, but as I  
7           remember the law, a corporation remains amenable to being sued  
8           for a period of time which I think is two years after it  
9           terminates its existence.

10          I don't know that that remains the law, has been  
11          changed or what. What we have here, it seems, is an issue of  
12          legal succession. I will reserve decision.

13          MR. LEAVY: Thank you, your Honor.

14          MR. McNAMARA: Thank you, your Honor.

15          THE COURT: The next motion is by the architects and  
16          engineering defendants moving under CPLR 3211(h).

17          MR. PAUL: Good afternoon, your Honor, Gerald G. Paul,  
18          Flemming Zulack & Williamson --

19          THE COURT: It's nice to see you in my courtroom,  
20          Mr. Paul.

21          MR. PAUL: It is nice to see you, your Honor. Your  
22          Honor, we represent Skidmore Owings & Merrill, one of the  
23          architect engineering defendants.

24          I'm speaking on behalf of all of the design  
25          professional defendants. They are identified in the attachment

56LNWTC1

1 to the notice of motion.

2 The first issue we'd like to address is CPLR 214(d),  
3 and there are two prongs to 214(d). One is the notice of claim  
4 requirement. 214(d) says that when a lawsuit is to be brought  
5 against a design professional who performed services more than  
6 ten years prior to when the claim arose, before commencement of  
7 such an action, a notice of claim has to be served. It has to  
8 be served at least 90 days before the action is commenced.

9 Your Honor dealt with this issue explicitly in your  
10 January 7 order. Indeed, I've recently discovered that your  
11 Honor actually dealt with the issue back in September 2003 when  
12 in another caption in the World Trade Center litigation you  
13 devised a system for the Southern District clerk's office to  
14 receive 214(d) notices of claim. Your Honor's January 7 order  
15 also makes it clear that 214(d) expresses an important public  
16 policy of New York.

17 How do the plaintiffs say they have satisfied 214(d)?  
18 They claim that they satisfied it by filing an amended  
19 complaint more than 90 days after they served their notices of  
20 claim.

21 Now, the fact is they served these notices of claim in  
22 the first few days of September 2004. On September 10, about a  
23 week later, they filed the action.

24 Now, it's civil procedure 101, your Honor, that  
25 commencing an action is different from serving an amended

56LNWTC1

1 complaint in the same action.

2 Your Honor alerted the plaintiffs to what they had to  
3 do in your January 7 order. They didn't do it.

4 It strikes me as fairly straightforward, Judge, they  
5 haven't satisfied the statute. They haven't satisfied your  
6 January 7 order. And, therefore, the claims against the design  
7 professionals and the cross-claims which 214(d) expressly  
8 accomplishes should be dismissed with prejudice.

9 That's just the notice-of-claim prong of 214(d).  
10 There is a second prong of 214(d), and that's the heightened  
11 pleading requirement.

12 THE COURT: Mr. Paul, before you get on to the second  
13 aspect, just let me make sure of the chronology.

14 The first complaint, the original complaint was filed  
15 September 10, 2004 --

16 MR. PAUL: Correct.

17 THE COURT: -- naming various design professionals.

18 The notices of claim are dated a few days before that,  
19 between September 2 and September 7.

20 MR. PAUL: That's correct.

21 THE COURT: So that violates the statute.

22 MR. PAUL: Correct.

23 THE COURT: Or the rule.

24 MR. PAUL: It also violates your Honor's order.

25 THE COURT: All right. Then in order for them to



56LNWTC1

1 comply with the statute, they have to wait 90 days. So they  
2 would have to wait, if the amended complaint is to satisfy the  
3 rule, until December.

4 MR. PAUL: Yes.

5 THE COURT: So the first part of your motion is that  
6 since they didn't wait until December and they came in early,  
7 they did not comply with Section 214(d)?

8 MR. PAUL: That's correct, your Honor. Your Honor,  
9 let me add that if the filing or the service and filing of an  
10 amended complaint ought to satisfy the statute, then the plain  
11 language of the statute, the plain language that your Honor  
12 picks up in your January 7 order is really being disregarded.

13 There is a public policy reason for this entire  
14 procedure. There is a discovery process that 214(d) spells  
15 out. The reason is that when claims are brought against design  
16 professionals more than ten years after the conduct at issue,  
17 it seems fair to see if we can't get to the bottom of things  
18 and not have people dragged in time and time again for this  
19 kind of ancient history.

20 THE COURT: My problem, however, is I think one that I  
21 created by giving plaintiff leave to amend its complaint within  
22 30 days from the date of my order.

23 MR. PAUL: I think that leave to amend was designed to  
24 cure a number of deficiencies, not necessarily limited to  
25 214(d). I am not going to steal the thunder of my colleague,

56LNWTC1

1 who is going to speak about --

2 THE COURT: The problem is what is the plaintiff to  
3 do?

4 Here the judge tells him to amend within 30 days, and  
5 they amend within 30 days and then, lo and behold, the judge  
6 forgot the 90-day period in the same order that was cited.

7 I don't think that 214(d) was really meant to be a  
8 catch-22 satisfying the judge in one respect and violating the  
9 law in a different respect.

10 But you were going on to another part of your motion.

11 MR. PAUL: Yes, your Honor.

12 THE COURT: To 3211(h).

13 MR. PAUL: The heightened pleading requirement, again,  
14 Mr. Abramovitz is going to argue on behalf of all of the moving  
15 defendants with respect to the absence of a duty here, but he's  
16 also going to talk about the lumping of defendants, the failure  
17 to specify precisely --

18 THE COURT: Let me focus on that, because my January  
19 7, 2005, order was mainly concerned with a part of the pleading  
20 rule which required the notice to identify the performance,  
21 conduct, or omissions complained of.

22 I am interested now, as I was interested then, in the  
23 kind of specificity that the rule required. Plainly the policy  
24 that 214(d) and 3211(h) were concerned with was to avoid  
25 reflexive actions against design professionals, particularly

56LNWTC1

1 those design professionals that performed their services more  
2 than ten years before the date of suit or the date of claim.

3 Let's focus on that aspect. We have a motion really  
4 under 3211(h), and I would like to focus on that.

5 Is that what you are up to, or your colleague is going  
6 to do that?

7 MR. PAUL: Your Honor, again I think we're trying to  
8 stick to the sequence that your Honor has asked us to, and it's  
9 somewhat different from the lineup of Ms. Jacob's letter of  
10 yesterday.

11 THE COURT: I found it hard to parse Ms. Jacob's  
12 letter, if Ms. Jacob will excuse me.

13 MR. PAUL: In any event, I think there may be a need  
14 to do some back and forth here with one or more of my  
15 colleagues on these motions.

16 This is sort of the tail wagging the dog, Judge, but  
17 if there is a failure to satisfy the pleading requirements of  
18 8(a) and certainly a failure to satisfy the specific  
19 requirements set forth in your Honor's January 7 order, my  
20 point is under 214(d) it's a fortiori with respect to the  
21 design professionals as to whom the state legislature has said  
22 there is a heightened pleading requirement.

23 THE COURT: Who is going to speak for the plaintiffs  
24 on this issue?

25 MR. LEAVY: I am, your Honor, Michael Leavy, both as

56LNWTC1

1 to the sufficiency of the complaint under 8(a) and as to this  
2 point.

3 THE COURT: All right. Let me see what Mr. Leavy says  
4 in terms of this heightened pleading requirement.

5 You are talking about 8(a) of the federal rules?

6 MR. LEAVY: Yes, your Honor.

7 THE COURT: I'm going to ask you to focus on 3211(h).

8 MR. LEAVY: I will, your Honor.

9 THE COURT: And, more importantly, this phrase. The  
10 party responding to the motion, that is, the plaintiff, must  
11 demonstrate "that a substantial basis in law exists to believe  
12 that the performance, conduct, or omission complained of" --  
13 and I'll skip some language -- "is supported by a substantial  
14 argument" -- I'm sorry. Let me go back. "The plaintiff was  
15 negligent, and that such performance, conduct, or omission was  
16 a proximate cause of the property damaged complained of."

17 MR. LEAVY: Let me first speak to the applicability of  
18 3211(h) at all. CPLR 214(d), the scheme that the legislature  
19 came up with involved three different statutes, 3211(h), 214(d)  
20 and also an amendment to 3212, the summary judgment rule, at  
21 subsection (i).

22 However, the federal courts have their own rules with  
23 respect to a motion to dismiss, 12(b)(6), or with respect to a  
24 summary judgment motion, Rule 56. I think it's not clear at  
25 all that 3211(h) would apply in a case like this.

56LNWTC1

1           The only federal court case that I found that dealt  
2 with this issue is the Commerce & Industry v. Vulcraft case,  
3 decided by Magistrate Dolinger of this court. He questioned  
4 very seriously, he didn't exactly reach the point, but  
5 questioned very seriously whether anything but the notice  
6 provision in CPLR 214(d) would apply in any event.

7           First, then, plaintiffs don't think that 3211(h)  
8 applies. Assuming that it were to apply, I think it's  
9 important to notice not only the aspect of the motions that I  
10 will argue now but the next aspects of the motions, which  
11 really are tugging plaintiff in two different directions.

12           We understood your Honor's January 7 order to say you  
13 need to be a little more specific -- I'm sorry. You need to be  
14 a little less specific. With respect to some of these  
15 defendants you have confusing, impossible-to-understand  
16 allegations, and yet we have these other defendants asking us  
17 to be extremely specific.

18           THE COURT: I said you could be less specific?

19           MR. LEAVY: Well, what you said was that you thought  
20 that our complaint was confusing and that it lumped too many  
21 things together and that it was difficult to understand. We  
22 took that as a direction to simplify.

23           THE COURT: No. I said there was a very important  
24 policy with regard to design professionals that would require  
25 you to be specific as to which design professional was

56LNWTC1

1 responsible for which aspect of your complaint.

2 MR. LEAVY: We did that, your Honor.

3 THE COURT: You tell me.

4 MR. LEAVY: If I could direct your attention, your  
5 Honor, to paragraphs 1 through 75 of the complaint, they are  
6 substantially different from the first 30 or so paragraphs of  
7 the original complaint.

8 We undertook to identify each specific defendant and  
9 what they did. What's more, when we get to -- well, the  
10 original motion that brought this issue to your attention was  
11 the Flack & Kurtz motion, so we will use that as an example.

12 That is the Citigroup system. That would be the ninth  
13 cause of action. So, specifically, for example, in paragraph  
14 184 of the complaint, rather than referring to people as a  
15 group, we say these four defendants, Skidmore, which is who  
16 counsel represents who is arguing this aspect of the motion,  
17 Flak, Amek, Centrifugal and Canner, we named them specifically.

18 We also add, and I think what tripped us up and which  
19 your Honor noticed was that paragraph 186, which reads that  
20 Citigroup defendants breached their duty in that they designed  
21 and constructed the system which was unreasonably dangerous so  
22 as to pose the unreasonable risk of collapse of the building in  
23 the event of fire, which I think very clearly states a claim  
24 against these defendants and puts them on notice as to their  
25 precise conduct.



56LNWTC1

1 I might add as well that these defendants rely very  
2 heavily in their motions on the FEMA report. Clearly the FEMA  
3 report, which is in the public record and which is referred to  
4 in the complaint, also puts them on notice of what it is that  
5 we say they did.

6 In particular, we say that they designed a building  
7 which was unreasonably dangerous, which had nonredundant  
8 structural trusses which ultimately collapsed. We also say  
9 that certain of these defendants designed and installed between  
10 18,000 and 30,000 gallons of fuel and that they designed these  
11 fuel systems which are believed to have caused the fire and the  
12 collapse, your Honor.

13 THE COURT: Mr. Leavy, let's take any one design  
14 professional.

15 MR. LEAVY: Yes.

16 THE COURT: You mentioned Skidmore. Take Skidmore.

17 Is there anything in the complaint which reflects your  
18 belief that a substantial basis in law exists to believe that  
19 the performance, conduct, or omission of Skidmore is negligent?

20 MR. LEAVY: Yes.

21 THE COURT: The negligence was a proximate cause of  
22 the property damage you are complaining of?

23 MR. LEAVY: Yes, your Honor. Let me just find  
24 Skidmore in the beginning of the complaint.

25 THE COURT: I will ask the same question as to each

56LNWTC1

1 design professional.

2 MR. LEAVY: OK. Paragraph 59, Skidmore was the  
3 architect for the Salomon premises. That's paragraph 60.

4 Then, returning back up to paragraph 186, we allege  
5 that they breached their duty and designed a building which was  
6 unreasonably dangerous so as to pose an unreasonable risk of  
7 collapse.

8 THE COURT: Just a minute.

9 MR. LEAVY: Sure.

10 THE COURT: Let me catch up with you.

11 MR. LEAVY: I'm sorry. It's 60 and then 186.  
12 Thereafter I'm going to go to 188, which is pretty specific.

13 THE COURT: Is Skidmore one of the Citigroup  
14 construction defendants?

15 MR. LEAVY: They are. They are the architect who was  
16 consulted on the installation of the Citigroup system.

17 THE COURT: Don't you think you need to show something  
18 in the architectural design that causes Skidmore to be liable?

19 MR. LEAVY: If I can direct your attention first to  
20 paragraph 188, subsection (a), we do talk about failing to  
21 safely, properly, and adequately design and prepare plans.

22 In particular, your Honor --

23 THE COURT: You think that 3211(h) allows that kind of  
24 conclusory pleading?

25 MR. LEAVY: Your Honor, if 3211(h) applies, I think

56LNWTC1

1 that this, taken in conjunction with the specific statement  
2 contained in the FEMA report, which is referred to in the  
3 complaint, yes, your Honor, I think they do.

4 THE COURT: You are relying on the FEMA report to  
5 satisfy this pleading obligation?

6 MR. LEAVY: On a motion to dismiss, your Honor, we've  
7 referred to the FEMA report as the basis for our belief, and  
8 what's more we have referred to it.

9 THE COURT: The FEMA report is attached. It is a lot  
10 of pages.

11 MR. LEAVY: Your Honor, I think Skidmore gave  
12 information to FEMA.

13 THE COURT: What aspect of the FEMA report do you rely  
14 on?

15 MR. LEAVY: Your Honor, I don't have the FEMA report  
16 right in front of me, but there is particular discussion in the  
17 FEMA report about the decision to route the pipes through the  
18 fifth floor mechanical room in the location of nonredundant  
19 trusses.

20 THE COURT: Mr. Paul, let me ask you this question,  
21 please.

22 Mr. Leavy makes mention of the tension between two  
23 different pleading requirements. There's the requirement of  
24 specificity in pleading of 3211(h) and 214(d) and the general  
25 notice pleading in the federal rules.

56LNWTC1

1 I don't remember the name of the case, I think it's  
2 Harrison and Falk, but Justice Frankfurter held that pleadings,  
3 the terms of pleading are determined by the Federal Rules of  
4 Civil Procedure, and time and time again the Second Circuit in  
5 numerous aspects, securities law, the antitrust law and the  
6 like, have struck down heightened requirements of pleading by a  
7 district judge.

8 What am I to follow?

9 MR. PAUL: Your Honor, I don't really believe that  
10 there is a tension here. The reason is one that I think your  
11 Honor really understood and embodied in the January 7 order.  
12 That is, there are certain circumstances where public policy,  
13 including the public policy of the state, can become a basis  
14 for a heightened pleading requirement, and the federal rules do  
15 it in Rule 9 with respect to particularity needed to plead  
16 fraud.

17 THE COURT: There's not a fraud here.

18 MR. PAUL: I understand. I am just giving that as an  
19 example, your Honor.

20 THE COURT: Rule 9 has its own federal requirement.  
21 The heightened requirement of pleading fraud in securities  
22 cases comes from the securities law as passed by Congress.

23 MR. PAUL: Your Honor, I don't think that there is any  
24 inconsistency between the general notice pleading  
25 requirements -- after all the CPLR also has general notice

56LNWTC1

1 pleading requirements. But the state legislature has made a  
2 determination that this is a special circumstance, and there is  
3 no reason not to embody that special circumstance or to engraft  
4 it into the pleading rules that generally apply in this court.

5 THE COURT: My suspicion is that since 3211(h) is the  
6 means of enforcing 214(d), that once a motion under 3211 of the  
7 CPLR is made, it then becomes the obligation of the plaintiff  
8 to set forth with specificity the reasonable belief that is set  
9 out in the law. It is at that point that the harmony can  
10 occur.

11 Perhaps plaintiff can plead generally, but once the  
12 motion is made, it's the obligation of the plaintiff to come  
13 forward with the information that is required by 3211(h).

14 MR. PAUL: They certainly haven't done that here, your  
15 Honor. They haven't even come close. Indeed, just listening  
16 to Mr. Leavy read the paragraphs which he's using to make his  
17 argument, I was struck by the fact that those paragraphs suffer  
18 from exactly the same deficiencies that your Honor commented on  
19 in your January 7 order. Indeed, I don't know that adding the  
20 FEMA report really changes anything.

21 To my knowledge, the FEMA report doesn't say that  
22 anybody did anything wrong. It certainly doesn't single out  
23 the conduct of any of the design professionals in this case.

24 I don't know how the FEMA report gets them off the  
25 hook. The whole point of the FEMA report is that it's a

56LNWTC1

1 working hypothesis. It is not, your Honor, based on any  
2 demonstrated fact. Those are the words of the report itself.

3 THE COURT: 3212(i) seems to suggest that once a  
4 motion for summary judgment is made, 3211 can be converted into  
5 a 3212 motion. It is up to the plaintiff to come forward to  
6 demonstrate a substantial basis in fact and in law to believe  
7 that the performance, conduct, or omission of the licensed  
8 architect, etc., was negligent and was the proximate cause of  
9 the injury.

10 I think that's your standard now, Mr. Leavy. You  
11 can't satisfy it by pointing to conclusory allegations nor to a  
12 very large FEMA report without pulling it together in a way  
13 that makes it specific to the particular defendant.

14 MR. LEAVY: Your Honor, if I could refer you to page  
15 5-28 of the FEMA report, it states, "From a structural  
16 standpoint the most likely event would have been the collapse  
17 of truss 1 and/or truss 2 located in the east end of the fifth  
18 and sixth floors. These floors are believed to have contained  
19 little, if any, fuel other than the diesel fuel for the  
20 emergency generators, making diesel oil a potential source of  
21 fire. As noted in Section 5.4 the fuel distribution system for  
22 the emergency generators pumped oil from tanks on the lower  
23 floors to the generators through a pipe distribution system.  
24 The SSB fuel oil system was a more likely source of fire around  
25 the transfer trusses. The SSB pump is reported as a positive

56LNWTC1

1 displacement pump having the capacity of 75 gallons per minute  
2 and 50 pounds per square inch, which is in excess of three  
3 atmospheres. Fuel oil was distributed through the fifth floor  
4 in a double-walled iron pipe, a portion of the piping running  
5 in close proximity to truss 1."

6 Now, if that is what counsel says should satisfy this  
7 requirement, which, again, I respectfully disagree, your Honor,  
8 that it would apply, either 3211 in lieu of 12(b)(6) or 3212 in  
9 lieu of Rule 56, I would submit that were I to insert the next  
10 paragraphs, 15 paragraphs from this report directly into the  
11 complaint, that would clearly satisfy whatever standard he is  
12 talking about.

13 THE COURT: I am not sure you need to do it in the  
14 complaint, but you need to do it in response to the motion.

15 MR. LEAVY: Your Honor, we refer specifically to these  
16 pages in response to a number of these motions. I don't think  
17 that your Honor wants us to put in five pages of block quotes  
18 of this report in this motion.

19 THE COURT: Mr. Paul?

20 MR. PAUL: Your Honor, I would caution my friend here  
21 against trying to incorporate the next 15 paragraphs into some  
22 future complaint, because one of those paragraphs say although  
23 the total diesel fuel on the premises contained massive  
24 potential energy, the best hypothesis has only a low  
25 probability of occurrence. Further research, investigation,



56LNWTC1

1 and analyses are needed to resolve this issue.

2 That doesn't meet the standard that your Honor just  
3 stated was now the plaintiff's burden. It doesn't come close,  
4 Judge. The FEMA report is not shy about saying throughout that  
5 it's hypothetical.

6 THE COURT: This is not for me at this point to  
7 resolve disputed issues. Nothing in 3211(h) or 214(d) or  
8 3212(i) requires that. What is required is the test of  
9 reasonable belief. And if that's the plaintiff's reasonable  
10 belief, that's what we need to test.

11 What about the issue of duty, Mr. Leavy?

12 MR. LEAVY: Respectfully, your Honor, that is not in  
13 my bailiwick. I would have to refer that to Mr. Sachs or  
14 Mr. Antin.

15 THE COURT: The ball is in your --

16 MR. PAUL: Actually, I'm going to lateral to  
17 Mr. Abramovitz. I'm sort of the tail end of that argument. We  
18 have an additional argument you all you are about to hear that  
19 applies to the design professionals, so I will add my two cents  
20 after he speaks.

21 MR. LEAVY: May we have your permission for a double  
22 forward lateral, your Honor?

23 THE COURT: Why don't we let the moving parties speak  
24 first.

25 MR. SACHS: I'm the duty man for the plaintiff, your

56LNWTC1

1 Honor.

2 THE COURT: Fine, Mr. Sachs.

3 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Thank you, your Honor. Good  
4 afternoon. My name is David Abramovitz, counsel for Flack &  
5 Kurtz. I have the honor of representing the various  
6 construction and design defendants who have moved to dismiss  
7 these various complaints based on the absence of a duty owed by  
8 them to Con Edison.

9 I think, if I may -- and I know your Honor's generally  
10 familiar with this obviously, but I think we have to start by  
11 putting this in context. Seven World Trade Center is a much  
12 different animal than anything that's been seen in the 9/11  
13 litigation to date.

14 This is not the tallest building in the country's  
15 largest city. It is not an icon of capitalism. It is not a  
16 target, nor was it previously a target for terrorists.

17 THE COURT: I am familiar with what happened.

18 The flaming debris from 1 and 2 ignited No. 7, and,  
19 after many hours of burning, No. 7 collapsed.

20 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: In a nutshell that's it.

21 There are two different ways to look at this, both of  
22 which are long sanctioned under New York law, which applies  
23 here, and under either one of which there's no duty.

24 The first one is the old foreseeability standard that  
25 date back to Pfaltzgraff. Although the courts have repeatedly

56LNWTC1

1 cautioned that foreseeability by itself doesn't create a duty,  
2 the converse is true. In the absence of foreseeability there  
3 is no duty.

4 In this case, there simply is no duty to protect  
5 against that which is not reasonably foreseeable to the  
6 defendants. By the way, this starts running into the 8(a)  
7 problem, because the question is which defendants are we  
8 talking about. The amended complaint is rather obtuse and  
9 vague about that.

10 But there has to be a duty flowing from each one of  
11 these defendants to the specific plaintiff, in this case the  
12 subrogor of the insurers, who are seeking to pass along their  
13 insurance loss.

14 In this case, the duty that comes out of this amended  
15 complaint is not the sort of vague duty to prevent collapse.  
16 That is a standard so vague as to be incapable of application  
17 to any context.

18 It's clear that the real duty that Con Edison's  
19 insurers are arguing here is a duty to protect Con Edison by  
20 creating a building or in some cases a little piece of a  
21 building or a system within a building that would have been  
22 capable of withstanding the extraordinary and unprecedented  
23 forces that were brought to bear on 7 World Trade Center when  
24 200 floors of nearby office tower collapsed and rained chunks  
25 of flaming debris on the building.

56LNWTC1

1           That's really what comes out here. There's nothing in  
2 this complaint that alleges, for example, that Citigroup or  
3 Salomon backup power system malfunctioned while being used in  
4 its intended use and that's what brought down the building.

5           The complaint doesn't allege that there was a  
6 negligent design of the structural elements of 7 World Trade  
7 Center that suddenly caused catastrophic collapse.

8           We know the context here. Towers One and Two  
9 collapsed. They rained large chunks of fiery debris that, as  
10 FEMA points out, from external observation damaged at least  
11 half the floors in 7 World Trade Center and set fire to at  
12 least six floors, if not more. FEMA points out we only see six  
13 from the outside. Nobody knows how many fires were set  
14 internally.

15           THE COURT: I don't know that I want to take judicial  
16 notice of FEMA's findings.

17           MR. ABRAMOVITZ: FEMA doesn't make a finding of fact.

18           This is one of the problems with the 214(d) and 8(a)  
19 issues as well, is FEMA doesn't talk much about facts. They  
20 talk -- plaintiff's counsel at the last issue notably stopped  
21 reading at a point in the FEMA report where FEMA goes on to say  
22 all of this is hypothesis based on potentiality, not actual  
23 demonstrated fact. That is one of the fundamental failings of  
24 plaintiff's reliance on the FEMA report. It's because in their  
25 complaint, rather than the --

56LNWTC1

1 THE COURT: FEMA doesn't displace the duty of a judge  
2 and jury.

3 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: I apologize. FEMA doesn't do much of  
4 anything here. They simply hypothesize as to what may have  
5 happened, and that's one of the problems with plaintiff's case.

6 THE COURT: How do you define the risk that may or may  
7 not have been foreseeable going back to your Pfaltzgraff issue?

8 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: I think on the foreseeability issue  
9 plaintiffs have to show that it was foreseeable to this group  
10 of defendants, some of whom performed their services a decade,  
11 even a decade and a half before the events of 9/11, that  
12 somewhere down the road the two neighboring towers were going  
13 to be toppled into this building and that they had to design --  
14 and what Con Ed wants is for the court to say they had a duty  
15 to design in some cases the building, in some cases, with  
16 respect to Flack & Kurtz or Skidmore Owings, a part of the  
17 building, to withstand those forces and protect Con Edison.

18 THE COURT: Could you define the risk as a very large  
19 fire, forgetting now just what caused the very large fire?

20 Then the question is, was there a duty on the part of  
21 the design professional so to design the building as not to  
22 negligently to enhance the risk to one of the tenants?

23 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: I think that defines the duty in a  
24 way that takes it completely out of the context in which this  
25 case appears. We wind up discussing the issue in the realm of

56LWTC1

1 the hypothetical. This is not a case where there was a fire in  
2 the building. That is like referring to the tsunami in  
3 Southeast Asia as a tidal pool.

4 This isn't a fire case. This is a case where what  
5 they clearly had -- what they are clearly alleging, because  
6 they don't allege that the cause of the damage to them arose  
7 out of 7 World Trade. They clearly acknowledge everything  
8 starts with the towers collapsing into 7 World Trade, and what  
9 they are really asking is that everyone foresee that this could  
10 happen and they design in a way to withstand those  
11 extraordinary forces.

12 I gather from your Honor's question that we're  
13 starting to get into the other analysis, along the lines of  
14 what your Honor did in the Towers One and Two cases going  
15 through the five policy factors that the courts in New York  
16 have laid out for discussing whether a duty should be extended.

17 I would note there are some critical differences here  
18 between what your Honor addressed in that case and this case.  
19 The first is, with respect to this motion, I would point out  
20 that the Port Authority and Silverstein don't move on this  
21 ground.

22 In the other cases your Honor dealt, at least with  
23 respect to the World Trade Center defendants as opposed to  
24 Boeing or the airlines, with respect to what's the duty of a  
25 landowner? This motion doesn't involve a claim that a

56LNWTC1

1 landowner or a party in control of property has a duty to  
2 somebody.

3 Where they are looking to extend the duty here is to a  
4 couple of tenants, and, beyond those tenants, to design  
5 professionals and contractors who provided services to them.

6 THE COURT: I missed that last point.

7 Do it again.

8 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Your Honor in the In Re September 11  
9 Litigation --

10 THE COURT: Plaintiff is suing design professionals,  
11 the people who designed the building, the architects and the  
12 designers, right?

13 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Not just the building your Honor. In  
14 some instances they are design professionals who simply  
15 designed discrete parts of the building or discrete systems  
16 within the building. The Citigroup defendants, for example,  
17 designed systems for a tenant in the building --

18 THE COURT: And the plaintiff is, we can say Con  
19 Edison is the plaintiff. They were tenants in the building.

20 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: I would disagree with that  
21 characterization.

22 THE COURT: Well, you characterize it.

23 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Con Edison is a lessee of an adjacent  
24 property. They happened in this case to be vertically adjacent  
25 as opposed to across the street. But they are not in 7 World



56LNWTC1

1 Trade Center. In fact, it's undisputed that Con Ed's property  
2 existed several decades before 7 World Trade was even begun to  
3 be constructed.

4 THE COURT: So they are adjacent property.

5 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: They are an adjacent property owner.

6 THE COURT: The adjacent property owner is suing the  
7 design professionals who designed all or parts of 7 World Trade  
8 Center.

9 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: In some cases all and in some cases  
10 parts.

11 THE COURT: So talk about whether or not there is a  
12 duty to --

13 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Let me walk through the analysis that  
14 the courts have done in terms of discussing whether as a matter  
15 of policy a duty ought to be expanded here, because the courts  
16 have not previously, the courts in New York have not previously  
17 extended a duty to the design professionals in the building to  
18 members of the public or occupants of adjacent properties.

19 We start with the fact that the New York courts have  
20 cautioned against this. They have cautioned against extending  
21 duty to protect against damages arising from the acts of third  
22 parties.

23 The courts have laid out, and your Honor in your prior  
24 decision has laid out five elements that have to be balanced.  
25 Those five elements are, one, the reasonable expectation of the

56LNWTC1

1 parties and society generally; two, concerns about the  
2 proliferation of claims; three, the likelihood of unlimited or  
3 insurer-like liability; four, disproportionate risk and  
4 reparation allocation; and, five, public policies that bear on  
5 expansion or limitation of new channels of liability.

6 Let me walk through those five steps.

7 One, I think it bears some distinguishing between this  
8 case and your Honor's prior decision on Towers One and Two,  
9 this case does not involve the reasonable expectation of a  
10 building's occupants that the landowner will protect them  
11 against harm.

12 That duty, as your Honor recognized in that decision,  
13 is previously established in New York law. It doesn't involve  
14 the question whether society at large expects airlines and  
15 their security securities companies to protect against  
16 hijackers being able to take over planes.

17 The question here is whether entities who provide  
18 services to a building owner or even a tenant are reasonably  
19 expected to protect without time limit the occupants of an  
20 entirely different, albeit adjacent, property against the  
21 effects of another property knocking into it and creating a  
22 chain of dominos.

23 Simply stated, there is no such expectation in  
24 society, and there is no prior case law in New York that  
25 extends these kinds of liabilities beyond the landowner.

56LNWTC1

1           The second aspect of this balancing test is a  
2 proliferation of claims. Arguably that is not an issue here  
3 and doesn't weigh one way or the other because the statute of  
4 limitations in large part has expired with respect to these  
5 claims, although I would caution that many parties have not yet  
6 answered and there may be a proliferation of cross-claims and  
7 counterclaims arising from such a broad definition of duty.

8           The third aspect is the likelihood of unlimited or  
9 insurer-like liability. I would comment there's almost nothing  
10 more than demonstrative of the fact that this is the kind of  
11 duty plaintiffs are talking about then what the caption  
12 represents. It is a bunch of insurers looking to transfer the  
13 insurance loss to other parties.

14           Likewise, the essence of the claims that they're  
15 positing, is this duty unlimited in time, whether or not the  
16 party had anything to do with the building's overall system,  
17 whether the party had any opportunity, much less authority to  
18 maintain and to maintain the building's overall system to  
19 protect adjacent property owners? It is a duty that is much  
20 more akin to strict liability, to insurer liability than to a  
21 simple negligence standard.

22           Four is the issue of disproportionate risk and  
23 reparation allocation. This is a critical element of the  
24 analysis here because what this aspect of the analysis does is  
25 look to which party is best suited to protect against the risk.

56LNWTC1

1 In this case the Waters decision out of the New York State  
2 Court of Appeals is almost on fours with what happens here.

3 The Court of Appeals there, notably involving a claim  
4 against a landowner, says that public policy does not warrant  
5 extending liability to protect members of the public as opposed  
6 to residents and lawful occupants of the defendant's building  
7 against that building becoming an instrumentality of a third  
8 party committing a criminal act that harms that plaintiff.

9 The court looked specifically at the fact that, were  
10 the court to extend that liability, it would effectively place  
11 the burden on a landowner to prevent crimes originating on the  
12 streets, to prevent intentional criminal acts.

13 The court said in imposing this duty we will have  
14 nothing to do with preventing crime. Crime will happen. There  
15 is too much opportunity for crime to exist.

16 Imposing this duty on the landowner is not going to  
17 affect that one whit. Or, put another way, this defendant is  
18 not the party best suited to prevent the harm that any such  
19 duty would be seeking to prevent.

20 Then the final aspect of the balancing test, of  
21 course, is this caution against extending new channels of  
22 liability.

23 Plaintiffs notably don't point to a single case that  
24 would extend liability to design professionals or contractors  
25 who work in building A for damage to the occupant of building B

56LNWTC1

1 three, five, ten, fifteen years down the road, particularly  
2 when that damage is not alleged to have arisen directly from  
3 their activities.

4 On this the 532 Madison case is distinguishable. That  
5 case, which your Honor relied on previously, talks about claims  
6 of damage arising directly from the activities that were  
7 ongoing.

8 This complaint doesn't allege anywhere that the direct  
9 activities of these defendants caused Con Ed's damage. It  
10 alleges rather than somehow or other they had a duty to prevent  
11 the events of 9/11 from ultimately, from Con Ed being the last  
12 in that chain of dominos.

13 So whether you address it from the aspect of balancing  
14 these factors, four of which clearly weigh against the  
15 plaintiff's claims here, one of which is at least neutral, or  
16 from the aspect of foreseeability, what happened on 9/11 being  
17 something that was unprecedented -- incidentally the FEMA  
18 report, and bearing in mind your Honor's caution that we are  
19 not going to rely the on the FEMA report for much, but the FEMA  
20 report points out something prescient on the issue of  
21 foreseeability, which is that there is pretty much no  
22 experience prior to 9/11 of a large fireproof steel structure  
23 having collapsed.

24 That is critical, I think, to the foreseeability  
25 argument. The plaintiff says you have to ignore the fact that

56LNWTC1

1 this has never happened before. Somehow these design  
2 professionals should have foreseen years in advance that that  
3 would happen, and they had a duty to protect Con Ed against it.

4 I think that stretches the foreseeability to an extent  
5 that it hasn't been stretched before by the New York Court of  
6 Appeals. I think, frankly, in this case these facts are almost  
7 analogous to Pfaltzgraff, but certainly when the court goes  
8 through the policy analysis, and what this court has  
9 acknowledged before is a policy laden analysis --

10 THE COURT: Let's suppose the architect designs the  
11 building without regard to appropriate safeguards against fire  
12 spreading through the building. Could a tenant, an individual,  
13 or someone working for a tenant sue the architect?

14 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Under New York law they would  
15 probably have a claim. There's New York cases dealing with  
16 personal injury claims even absent --

17 THE COURT: The person living next door can't?

18 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: The Court of Appeals for policy  
19 reasons has chosen to draw that line. Although they stretched  
20 it in 532 Madison, because again they have tied it to the  
21 landowner's duty, and they have tied it to claims of damage  
22 directly arising from that negligence, which is not the case we  
23 are talking about today.

24 The plaintiffs don't allege that this building just  
25 caught fire when, for example, one of the emergency backup

56LNWTC1

1 power systems kicked into operation.

2 What they allege --

3 THE COURT: The cause of the collapse of the building  
4 is something that we really don't know yet, at least we don't  
5 know it juridically. People have speculated. The fire began  
6 from debris from One and Two. The fire raged on and on and on  
7 we're told for numbers of weeks. Among the reasons could have  
8 been the diesel tanks with the fuel inside the building.

9 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: I think, with due respect, your Honor  
10 overstates the kind of general idea of what happened that comes  
11 out of the FEMA report, because we don't know what happened.  
12 We don't know that the falling towers didn't damage a critical  
13 structural element of the building.

14 THE COURT: In an issue of duty to accept the  
15 allegations of negligence originally made by the plaintiff, I  
16 have to examine whether, given those allegations of negligence,  
17 there is a duty on the part of a person sued to the plaintiff.

18 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: True, the court has to accept --

19 THE COURT: So the question here is whether the  
20 architect of 7 World Trade Center or parts of 7 World Trade  
21 Center owed a duty to Con Edison, the owner and occupant of the  
22 adjacent building.

23 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: New York law to date has never held  
24 such a duty to exist.

25 THE COURT: Accept that there is no duty. Put it



56LNWTC1

1 positively. You say it never has. An adventurous judge can  
2 say, OK, here's the case.

3 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Waters says there is no such duty,  
4 even if you're the landowner, even if you are the owner of 7  
5 World Trade Center.

6 THE COURT: That's the case where someone was accosted  
7 on the street. Plaintiff was walking on a public street. She  
8 was accosted by a knife-wielding assailant who forced her into  
9 a building owned by defendant and she was robbed and sexually  
10 assaulted.

11 It was claimed that that building was allowed to have  
12 remained in disrepair with broken locks and an invitation for  
13 people to be pushed into the building.

14 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: The facts go beyond that.

15 THE COURT: There was no nuisance alleged. If there  
16 had been an allegation of nuisance, it may be that the case  
17 would have been different. We don't have a nuisance. We don't  
18 have a nuisance here.

19 But the court held that the scope of the landowner's  
20 duty in the case in Waters v. New York City Housing Authority  
21 does not embrace members of the public at large with no  
22 connection to the premises who might be victimized by street  
23 predators. That's a holding of the New York Court of Appeals  
24 in 1987 that is binding on us. We're dealing with New York  
25 law.

56LNWTC1

1           The problem in extending that case, we're dealing with  
2           an adjacent landowner, not a member of the public. It is hard  
3           to understand how narrow or broad the ruling of the New York  
4           Court of Appeals was because the rule is stated in relationship  
5           to a victimization by street predators in particular  
6           circumstances of a passerby.

7           When an architect builds a building -- architects  
8           don't build buildings. When an architect designs a building,  
9           clearly the architect has a professional obligation to the  
10          party employing the architect.

11          MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Right.

12          THE COURT: Does the architect have a duty to the  
13          adjacent landowner?

14          MR. ABRAMOVITZ: No.

15          THE COURT: It is convenient for you to say no  
16          because --

17          MR. ABRAMOVITZ: There are certainly no cases that say  
18          they owe that duty.

19          THE COURT: The largest difference in practice and  
20          judgment is that I always knew the answer when I was a lawyer,  
21          and I frequently don't know the answer as a judge.

22          MR. ABRAMOVITZ: The reason for that, and obviously to  
23          draw that line is somewhat arbitrary, but the Court of Appeals  
24          points that out every time they address duty. They point out  
25          we are drawing to some extent arbitrary lines.

56LWTC1

1 THE COURT: There is also an analogy from the field of  
2 accountants, because in a lot of cases, beginning with Ultra  
3 Mares v. Touche and most recently Credit Alliance Corporation  
4 v. Arthur Andersen, 65 N.Y.2d 536 (1985), the Court of Appeals  
5 drew back from a previous extension and refused to hold  
6 liability against the accounting firm outside of a very narrow  
7 position where the accounting firm knew in advance who was  
8 going to rely on the opinion of the accounting firm.

9 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: I think, your Honor, there are two --

10 THE COURT: I'm not sure that accounting practice and  
11 design professional practice are completely analogous, but  
12 there is some aspect in the issue of duty that draws from the  
13 Court of Appeals' reluctance to pin liability on accountants  
14 finding no duty exists.

15 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: It carries over generally to claims  
16 against design professionals. There is a line of authority out  
17 there that deals with claims that are brought against  
18 architects and engineers by contractors, for example. The  
19 courts talk about the fact that architects and engineers don't  
20 typically owe a duty to the contractor on their projects.

21 That is obviously an arbitrary line, and separated  
22 from context you would say, well, you know, the contractors  
23 kind of rely on the architect doing his job right so the  
24 contractor can build. The New York courts have said that is  
25 where we draw the line. You owe your duty to the property

56LNWTC1

1 owner who has hired you.

2 THE COURT: The problem with the analogy is that in a  
3 populated city we depend on architects not only to do a proper  
4 job for their clients but perhaps also -- and I raise this not  
5 as a statement but as a question -- to occupants of nearby  
6 buildings as well who could be injured by an architect's  
7 negligence.

8 I don't know that the law has gone that far or should  
9 go that far, but it is an arguable proposition.

10 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: I believe that in light of the Court  
11 of Appeals repeated cautioning against the liability here the  
12 court ought to tread very carefully. If I could be so bold and  
13 say that's what the court ought to do, in extending this  
14 liability where the New York courts haven't done it, where the  
15 New York courts have cautioned even about extending the  
16 liability to landowners, what the plaintiffs here want to do is  
17 jump that at least one if not two steps further in either  
18 direction.

19 No longer is it a duty of a landowner to an occupant  
20 of its building. We are now stretching to occupants of  
21 neighboring buildings. And it's no longer the duty of  
22 landowners, but the design professionals who provide the  
23 services to the landowner or the tenant.

24 That's that fifth prong that the balancing analysis  
25 gets to, which is the caution against creating new channels of

56LNWTC1

1 liability that haven't heretofore been recognized. Again,  
2 that's that other --

3 THE COURT: I know you are arguing for all of the  
4 design professionals Mr. Abramovitz, but there is a possibility  
5 of drawing lines so that the design professional for an aspect  
6 of a building might have lesser duty, if one exists, than the  
7 design professional for the entire building.

8 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Yes. If I may step for a moment with  
9 the court's permission out of my shoes as representative of  
10 this broad group, as your Honor recognizes, there are different  
11 groups here. It points to a failing of plaintiffs' complaint  
12 because they come back on this issue and almost point to their  
13 vague conclusory complaint to satisfy elements on other issues.

14 As your Honor correctly recognized, there are several  
15 dozen defendants here that provided various services.  
16 Plaintiff's counsel pointed your Honor to paragraph 188 of the  
17 amended complaint.

18 It is something I was going to get into on the 8(a)  
19 issue, but I would point out that is a paragraph that stretches  
20 over two pages and really consists of nothing but bare  
21 conclusory allegations.

22 They don't point, for example, to any particular  
23 architect and say this is what you did wrong, and this is how  
24 what you did caused our damages.

25 THE COURT: Guilt is individual and not collective.

56LNWTC1

1 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: That's right. But even when they  
2 point to groups, which your Honor has previously said was  
3 inappropriate, part of the problem here is different groups may  
4 owe different duties to different parties.

5 It is our position that none of the construction and  
6 design defendants who had no ownership of the building, had no  
7 management control of the building and were not in a position  
8 to control what happened in that building from the day they  
9 completed their services until the date of this particular  
10 event -- bear in mind, for example, Flack & Kurtz, who my firm  
11 represents, finished their work more than a decade before the  
12 events of 9/11.

13 There are numerous things that happened after they  
14 finished their services over which they had no control with  
15 respect to this building. That points to a problem in terms of  
16 how plaintiff approaches the duty problem. They just toss  
17 everything up against the wall and hope some of it sticks.

18 The fact of the matter is they never alleged any  
19 particular duty with respect to particular groups of defendants  
20 or particular defendants within those groups.

21 THE COURT: Let me hear from the plaintiffs.

22 Mr. Sachs.

23 MR. SACHS: Your Honor, let me begin by reminding the  
24 court of something that it probably does not need to be  
25 reminded of. Let's remember where we are in this case. This

56LNWTC1

1 is a motion under 12(b)(6) for failure to state a claim. There  
2 has been no discovery in this case to date. In fact, there  
3 hasn't even been a document exchange except on a minor -- I  
4 won't say "minor," a discrete motion between the City of New  
5 York and plaintiffs.

6 THE COURT: Which leads me to the first question. Is  
7 there a policy in New York State that requires, before a  
8 lawsuit is brought, the good-faith belief that a particular  
9 design professional who has done his work more than ten years  
10 earlier is negligent?

11 MR. SACHS: Yes, I think there is.

12 THE COURT: So that we are not dependent on discovery?

13 MR. SACHS: I think we're dependent on discovery for  
14 the details. I think we need a good-faith belief. I think  
15 that is what your Honor said. We have a very good-faith belief  
16 that these design professionals indeed committed negligence  
17 which was the proximate cause of an injury that they could very  
18 easily and did foresee.

19 THE COURT: Given that concession -- at least there's  
20 part of a concession there -- given that concession, aren't the  
21 defendants correct in wanting to test that at the outset,  
22 notwithstanding the general pleading rules of the federal  
23 procedures?

24 Namely, in federal practice it is enough to have a  
25 notice of claim except for certain limited circumstances and to



56LNWTC1

1 go into discovery, whereas here there is a strong state policy  
2 requiring or giving an opportunity to test the reasonable  
3 belief of the plaintiff before going into discovery.

4 MR. SACHS: Your Honor, I believe you're referring to  
5 the argument that was made earlier on --

6 THE COURT: I am returning to it.

7 MR. SACHS: -- a New York CPLR.

8 All I can say is, from what I understand of that,  
9 there is a policy that giving notice gives to the plaintiff a  
10 90-day period of time to take some limited discovery in order  
11 to reach what is a slightly higher burden under the remainder  
12 of that scheme.

13 THE COURT: I don't think so. There's no provision  
14 for discovery in that 90-day period.

15 MR. SACHS: I believe --

16 THE COURT: There's no discovery to frame a complaint.

17 MR. SACHS: I am not an expert on that. But I believe  
18 when I looked at it, and I looked at it tangentially, that  
19 during that 90-day period limited discovery is permitted and  
20 the whole purpose of the 90 days was so that the alleged  
21 heightened requirement by the second part of that statute could  
22 be met by the plaintiff. I submit to the court that where we  
23 are here in the federal court --

24 THE COURT: Mr. Leavy, you're the expert. Why don't  
25 you just speak up to that point.

56LNWTC1

1 MR. LEAVY: Section 4.

2 THE COURT: Go ahead, Mr. Leavy.

3 MR. SACHS: I am reading, your Honor: "From and after  
4 the date of service of the notice provided for in subdivision  
5 (1) of this section, the claimant shall have the right to serve  
6 a demand for discovery and production of documents and things  
7 for inspection, testing, copying, or photographing in  
8 accordance with Rule 3120 of this chapter," and then it goes  
9 on.

10 So there is indeed a provision for discovery. It is  
11 that very provision that leads to what may or may not be or  
12 let's say is some heightened pleading requirement.

13 That's not where we are in this case. We are in the  
14 federal court. We are at a stage, a 12(b)(6) stage, where, as  
15 this court has said, all allegations of the complaint must be  
16 taken as true. All doubts and inferences must be resolved in  
17 the plaintiff's favor. The pleading must be viewed in the  
18 light most favorable to the plaintiff.

19 And, finally, in sum, this court can only dismiss if  
20 it appears -- and I emphasize these words -- beyond doubt that  
21 plaintiff can prove no set of facts that would entitle it to  
22 relief.

23 Let me, if I may, your Honor, be I think a bit more  
24 direct as to what the facts are. It is somewhat humorous to  
25 call Con Ed an adjacent landowner.

56LNWTC1

1           In 1970, the Port Authority decided it wanted to build  
2 the world trade centers. It came to Con Ed and said to Con Ed,  
3 build a substation so that we can power these world trade  
4 centers.

5           Con Ed built that substation in 1970. It was  
6 contemplated when that substation was built that a building,  
7 which turned out to be 7 World Trade Center was going to be  
8 built not adjacent to it, was going to be built directly on top  
9 of it. Con Ed is floor one of WTC 7.

10           In 1986, when WTC 7 was built, it wasn't built in  
11 conformance with the plans that were designed when the  
12 substation was built. It was built to a much larger  
13 specification. This is all in the FEMA report. This isn't  
14 something that isn't known to everybody sitting in this room.

15           In order to get more office space and in order to make  
16 more money, the building was designed bigger. They couldn't  
17 use the caissons or many of them that had been put in when Con  
18 Edison's substation was built.

19           So what did these architects and engineers do? They  
20 had to design a new design so that they could build a bigger  
21 building, and in doing that the design they built required the  
22 use of three transfer trusses, nonredundant transfer trusses.  
23 These trusses carry the majority -- I won't say the majority,  
24 carry a very large load of this building.

25           These trusses are located -- and everybody who was

56LNWTC1

1 building this building, these engineers and architects, knew if  
2 they looked at plans these trusses were located somewhere  
3 between the first and fifth floors. They run actually from the  
4 first floor all the way up to the fifth floor.

5 It is axiomatic from the way this building collapsed  
6 that a kink formed in the northeast corner of this building as  
7 it came down.

8 If you look at it, assuming that you are looking at  
9 the north end of WTC 7 as you're sitting there, your Honor --  
10 this is north, this is east -- there is a penthouse on this  
11 side of that building that you can see on videotape drop down  
12 into the building.

13 That -- I call it a crimp, but kink, that kink goes  
14 right down to those trusses. Not only did the FEMA report in  
15 2002 suggest, though they did say low probability, it was the  
16 only hypothesis that they gave any probability to.

17 That is a far cry from a standard where somebody has  
18 to prove beyond doubt that the plaintiff can prove no set of  
19 facts that would entitle it to relief.

20 Well, as of today, your Honor, the NIST report --

21 MR. MOLONEY: Your Honor, can we object at this point  
22 to their reference to the NIST report.

23 MR. SACHS: They used it in their own brief.

24 MR. MOLONEY: We did not, your Honor.

25 THE COURT: Mr. Moloney, it's argument.

56LNWTC1

1 I would like to listen, but I wanted to let you both  
2 know that we are dealing with an issue of duty, not proximate  
3 cause. Proximate cause is an issue of fact. Duty is an issue  
4 of law.

5 So when I examine the issue of duty, I examine the  
6 issue in the context of a legal requirement, and a legal  
7 requirement does not depend on the facts. So we are dealing  
8 with an issue of law.

9 Was there a duty from the design professional to the  
10 plaintiff?

11 I am interested, however, to hear Mr. Sachs.

12 MR. MOLONEY: Your Honor, if I may be heard for one  
13 second. I rose to object simply because as a matter of federal  
14 law and statute, the NIST report may not be referred to for any  
15 purpose.

16 THE COURT: What is the NIST report?

17 MR. MOLONEY: The NIST report is a report that is  
18 being prepared by the federal government and the purpose of  
19 this report --

20 THE COURT: What does necessary stand for.

21 MR. SACHS: National Institutes of Science and  
22 Testing -- Standards and Technology. Excuse me.

23 MR. MOLONEY: In order to encourage parties to  
24 cooperate -- and all these parties are cooperating with NIST --  
25 Congress has enacted legislation saying that no one can refer

56LNWTC1

1 to this report for any purpose in a court of law.

2 THE COURT: Is this in your papers?

3 MR. SACHS: It is, your Honor. It is in our papers.

4 It is in our papers, and it indicates that what the NIST law  
5 says has to do with conclusions.

6 THE COURT: I'll read it in your papers.

7 MR. SACHS: The facts of the NIST report --

8 THE COURT: I'll read it in your papers.

9 MR. SACHS: I would like to point out, your Honor --

10 THE COURT: Don't mention the NIST report.

11 MR. SACHS: Whether it is contained in the NIST report  
12 or not, the facts are, your Honor, that plaintiff will prove  
13 that this building collapsed because of the failure of one of  
14 these two trusses, these two transfer trusses in the northeast  
15 corner. We will prove that the only way those trusses  
16 failed --

17 THE COURT: Who designed those?

18 MR. SACHS: Who designed those, the engineers, the  
19 architects.

20 THE COURT: Which ones? All of them? Some of them?

21 MR. SACHS: For 7 World Trade Center, I believe the  
22 engineer, the architect on that one is, Swankey Hayden I  
23 believe is the architect on that one. There are different  
24 architects. Swankey Hayden was certainly the architect  
25 involving the installation of New York City's OEM fuel system

56LNWTC1

1 and tanks, and I believe they were the architect on the  
2 building. I believe that Skidmore was the architect that was  
3 involved in the Citigroup's installation of fuel tanks and  
4 diesel fuel oil into this building.

5 What I am trying to point out to the court -- and I am  
6 dealing with duty -- is what we have here is a group of  
7 engineers and architects and owners who introduced into a  
8 building that was designed as a class one building, as counsel  
9 pointed out in his argument -- and class one buildings are  
10 designed to burn out and not collapse, but they are designed to  
11 do that because office buildings have a limited amount of fuel  
12 to burn in those buildings, and fires burn out and these  
13 buildings don't collapse.

14 He's quite correct. None had ever happened before.  
15 But when you introduce 18,000 to 30,000 gallons of diesel fuel  
16 into a building of this kind, you create a fuel load that that  
17 building cannot stand.

18 We will prove that it was the installation of that  
19 fuel load by these various defendants and their experts and the  
20 piping of that fuel load that caused the fire that caused one  
21 of these trusses to weaken. As I said before, you can see by  
22 the crimp in the building, the building collapsed, it implodes,  
23 it collapses internally, nothing goes to the side.

24 I believe it will be quite clear through expert  
25 testimony that this building collapsed from the weakening of



56LNWTC1

1 that truss, and the only thing that could have weakened that  
2 truss was heat, and the only source of heat in that area was  
3 the diesel fuel oil from the various defendants in this case.  
4 That's what I believe we will prove against all these  
5 defendants.

6 THE COURT: What was Con Edison's status in the  
7 building?

8 MR. SACHS: Con Edison's status was they were the  
9 entity upon whom this building was built.

10 THE COURT: Who was the landowner?

11 MR. SACHS: I guess the Port Authority is the  
12 landowner, I think.

13 THE COURT: So Con Edison was a tenant of the Port  
14 Authority?

15 MR. SACHS: Con Edison is a tenant of Port Authority.

16 THE COURT: And the floors above Con Edison were what?  
17 Port Authority owned?

18 MR. SACHS: Port Authority owned, and then I believe  
19 Silverstein has a long-term lease with the Port Authority so  
20 that I think that the ultimate tenancy of some or all of those  
21 tenants, and I really don't know, is with Silverstein  
22 Properties and not with the Port Authority, but I'm not certain  
23 of that.

24 THE COURT: OK.

25 MR. SACHS: But it isn't, as counsel was suggesting,

56LNWTC1

1 any stretch --

2 THE COURT: So the design professionals who designed  
3 the structure atop the Con Edison tenancy had a duty to Con  
4 Edison? That is your proposition?

5 MR. SACHS: Absolutely. They had a duty, Judge, this  
6 is -- clearly foreseeable is where counsel started out. I know  
7 that's not the only test.

8 THE COURT: Con Edison is not the adjacent  
9 landowner --

10 MR. SACHS: No.

11 THE COURT: -- as I mistakenly put it?

12 MR. SACHS: That's correct.

13 THE COURT: It's a tenant within the same structure?

14 MR. SACHS: That's correct.

15 In fact Con Edison is, if you look at the building, it  
16 is like Penn Station is to Madison Square Garden. That  
17 building was built on top of and cantilevered over Con Edison.

18 THE COURT: Con Edison presumably had a contract with  
19 the Port Authority, lease or contract?

20 MR. SACHS: Con Edison had a lease with the Port  
21 Authority.

22 THE COURT: And had ample basis and ways to protect  
23 itself from what would happen above it?

24 MR. SACHS: Within reason. I think, your Honor --

25 THE COURT: Why isn't the duty of Con Edison the duty

56LNWTC1

1 of its landlord and not people who were employed by the  
2 landlord and by others?

3 MR. SACHS: Its landlord does have a duty to it. But  
4 that doesn't exclude the fact that other people don't also have  
5 a duty to it.

6 THE COURT: Well, I don't know. Is there a New York  
7 case that supports that proposition?

8 MR. SACHS: I would think that 532 Madison Avenue  
9 supports that proposition. I mean, there we have an adjacent  
10 landowner building a 38-story wall that collapses, and the  
11 court held that anybody who sustained property damage or  
12 personal injury was owed a duty. Here you have Con Edison,  
13 which is sitting on the ground, this building is built on top  
14 of it.

15 THE COURT: Who was the defendant in 532?

16 MR. SACHS: There were a couple of them. Tishman  
17 construction was one. A landowner was one.

18 I think there were three cases joined together, and  
19 I'm not sure who all the defendants were, but I know Tishman  
20 was one and I know a landowner was one. I'm just not certain  
21 who the other one was.

22 Judge, what is there in our law in the state of New  
23 York that puts architects and engineers in some revered  
24 position?

25 There has been no pronouncement, none from the New

56LNWTCL

1 York Court of Appeals or the Appellate Division in any manner,  
2 shape, or form, that has ever suggested that engineers and  
3 architects shouldn't be responsible just as general contractors  
4 should be for the negligence in constructing or planning or  
5 designing a building. There is no such case. It doesn't make  
6 any sense to have such a case.

7 They can't point to such a case.

8 MR. PAUL: Your Honor, may I be heard for 30 seconds  
9 on that?

10 THE COURT: After he finishes.

11 I think he's close to being finished.

12 MR. SACHS: Let me go on, if I may, to the test that  
13 your Honor set forth in your opinion in the September 11  
14 litigation.

15 Your Honor quoted actually twice from the same quote,  
16 once from Palka and then once from 532 Madison Avenue, and it  
17 said it's the court's job to fix duty by balancing factors,  
18 including the following. I point out ahead of time that of the  
19 factors only the first really has to do with foreseeability.  
20 The other four really all have to do with economic  
21 consequences.

22 Let me go through them quickly.

23 The reasonable expectation of the parties and society  
24 generally.

25 Your Honor, I can't fathom that it wouldn't be the

56LNWTC1

1 reasonable expectation of anybody that if you go to build a  
2 building on top of someone else's building and you introduce  
3 somewhere between 18,000 and 30,000 gallons of fuel that is the  
4 only thing that can make that building collapse and destroy the  
5 building below it that you owe a duty to that person not to do  
6 so. I don't think that's a question that we have to think very  
7 long about.

8           There is no question about the proliferation of  
9 claims.

10           When we talk about proliferation of claims, that's the  
11 stuff that the court was talking about in Milliken, and I think  
12 it's in Strauss, which was the New York blackout case in which  
13 utilities such as Con Edison -- there is an orbit that's given,  
14 and they don't stretch that orbit because they are worried  
15 about the proliferation of claims.

16           That's not true here. If an architect and an engineer  
17 or a contractor or a fire protection person or someone who did  
18 the work on the fuel lines did it on one building, their zone  
19 is going to be that building and what could happen when that  
20 building falls.

21           That is a fairly narrow zone. That would be anyone  
22 who suffered property damage or personal injury, as the court  
23 said in 532 Madison Avenue. There is nothing here that is  
24 making anybody an insurer.

25           The fact is we have to prove -- we know that. We have

56LWTC1

1 to prove that the engineers, architects, the owner of the  
2 building or anyone else in fact was negligent and in fact  
3 caused the damage, caused this building which should have never  
4 collapsed to have collapsed.

5 There is no disproportionate risk in reparation  
6 allocation. That was the situation I think in Eaves Brooks in  
7 which the court was worried in that case because the defendants  
8 there were only being paid \$120, if I recall correctly, to  
9 inspect sprinklers and \$660 to run a central station, and if  
10 the court had found liability, the court was worried that would  
11 expand to many, many, many people and it would change that  
12 whole industry and people wouldn't be able to afford it.  
13 That's not the situation here.

14 And, five, public policies affecting the expansion or  
15 limitation of new channels of liability. There's no new  
16 channel your Honor. Everybody who negligently builds a  
17 building would be subject, would be liable, has a duty to the  
18 party above whom they are building that building not to build a  
19 building that is likely to collapse on top of them.

20 So there is no extension of liability. We are not  
21 talking about some member of the general public who happens to  
22 be wandering around three or four blocks away. We are talking  
23 about the entity that is directly under this building and who  
24 all of these professionals had to have directly in their mind  
25 when they introduced into this building things that are in

56LNWTC1

1 violation of the New York City Building Code.

2 I mean, there's a reason that they don't want more  
3 than 275 gallons in a day tank on any floor of these buildings.

4 THE COURT: I think I got your point.

5 MR. SACHS: Thank you, your Honor.

6 THE COURT: Mr. Paul.

7 MR. PAUL: Very briefly, your Honor.

8 The reason that Mr. Sachs was careful in the way he  
9 worded his statement that there is no case, he said no Court of  
10 Appeals or Appellate Division case that says that there's a  
11 special rule for design professionals is because there is a  
12 Supreme Court-level case, one that we cited and quoted  
13 extensively from in our brief. That's the McGee v. City of  
14 Rensselaer case.

15 In that case, two engineering firms that were involved  
16 in a project who had no privity with the plaintiff and where  
17 the plaintiff was claiming only property damage were found by  
18 the court not to have a negligence claim against the  
19 engineering firms.

20 The court in discussing the public policy  
21 considerations drew upon and cited to various Court of Appeals  
22 opinions dealing with the extent to which liability should be  
23 limited in cases where there are special reasons. I would  
24 respectfully suggest, your Honor, that there are some special  
25 reasons here, not the least of which is the special rules that



56LNWTC1

1 New York has said apply under 214(d). It's the same kind of  
2 argument.

3 THE COURT: I think we're past that. Either these  
4 reasons are sufficient or not. Mr. Sachs has given me reasons.

5 Let me ask you this, Mr. Paul. Let's suppose the  
6 lawsuit were against not the design professionals but against  
7 the owner, the Port Authority.

8 Wouldn't the Port Authority want to say that it had  
9 received advice from design professionals?

10 MR. PAUL: I really can't speak for the Port Authority  
11 on that, your Honor.

12 THE COURT: It would be the natural defense, wouldn't  
13 it, to a claim of negligence?

14 MR. PAUL: I just can't address that, your Honor.

15 THE COURT: OK.

16 MR. PAUL: Can I just say one other thing?

17 THE COURT: Yes. Then we will leave that.

18 MR. PAUL: If your Honor would just indulge me again  
19 just a few seconds. If you can go back to 214 for a second.  
20 Your Honor indicated earlier on that you were somewhat troubled  
21 I think by the notion that in your January 7 order you directed  
22 plaintiffs to serve an amended complaint, and your point was  
23 isn't all they did here fulfill the mandate that I set down for  
24 them rather than starting a new action.

25 In their amended complaint they purport to have

56LNWTC1

1 complied with the provisions of 214(d). Aside from the fact  
2 that that is just not the case, it is interesting to me that we  
3 talked about the policy behind the discovery provision that's  
4 built into 214(d), 214(d) subparagraph 4. They made no effort  
5 to take advantage of the free discovery before commencing a new  
6 action.

7 THE COURT: It's not clear how that works out on a  
8 removal situation.

9 MR. PAUL: I think, your Honor, in deciding how you  
10 want to handle this 214(d) issue it's a useful indicator of  
11 what their real motivation was here.

12 THE COURT: Thank you, Mr. Paul.

13 Mr. Sachs, let me ask you this, or Mr. Leavy. We  
14 found no notice of claim having been filed against the  
15 defendant Irwin G. Cantor PC.

16 Does that mean I dismiss the complaint against this  
17 defendant?

18 MR. SACHS: I didn't know that until you just  
19 mentioned it.

20 MR. LEAVY: Your Honor, I don't know the answer the  
21 factual answer.

22 THE COURT: So why don't you research it and let me  
23 know.

24 All right, Mr. Leavy?

25 MR. LEAVY: Thank you, your Honor.

56LNWTC1

1 MR. SACHS: Judge, I just wanted to say, you may not  
2 want to hear it, I can distinguish that McGee case if your  
3 Honor wants me to.

4 THE COURT: I don't think it's necessary.

5 MR. SACHS: Thank you, sir.

6 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Your Honor, may I be heard very  
7 briefly on this duty point -- actually, two very quick points?

8 THE COURT: I have heard Mr. Paul, Mr. Abramovitz.  
9 I'm going to read the papers. I don't need anything further at  
10 this point.

11 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Thank you.

12 THE COURT: The design professional has another  
13 separate point?

14 MR. PAUL: Just on the product liability claim.

15 THE COURT: That is going to be the next issue.

16 MR. TAGLIAGAMBE: Your Honor, if I may just speak  
17 briefly on behalf of the motion.

18 THE COURT: Your name is?

19 MR. TAGLIAGAMBE: Electric Power Systems.

20 THE COURT: Your name?

21 MR. TAGLIAGAMBE: Anthony Tagliagambe from London  
22 Fischer.

23 THE COURT: Go ahead.

24 MR. TAGLIAGAMBE: Very briefly, your Honor, we have  
25 raised the inability of the plaintiffs to establish any legal

56LNWTC1

1 duty that Electric Power Systems had.

2 Electric Power Systems was retained by a nonparty to  
3 this case, a company by the name of Russ Electric, in September  
4 of 1998 to do an analysis of the short circuit breaker system  
5 that may or may not have ultimately been implemented in 7 World  
6 Trade Center.

7 We did a report in October of 1998. There is no work  
8 or connection to 7 World Trade Center on behalf of Electric  
9 Power Systems. We have asked that our motion be converted into  
10 a Rule 56 summary judgment because I think it's ultimately  
11 dispositive. There is no nexus that Electric Power System has  
12 whatsoever to the events --

13 THE COURT: Who can speak to that from the plaintiff's  
14 side?

15 MR. TAGLIAGAMBE: Thank you, your Honor.

16 THE COURT: Mr. Leavy?

17 MR. LEAVY: Can I do it from here?

18 THE COURT: Yes.

19 MR. LEAVY: Let me just briefly state --

20 THE COURT: The problem is you block too many people.

21 MR. LEAVY: OK. Let me briefly pass the ball back to  
22 Mr. Sachs and let me explain why. Their motion is predicated  
23 on two bases: First, no duty, second, intervening cause. So  
24 really I would rest on our brief on those points.

25 Except to say that, your Honor --

56LNWTC1

1 THE COURT: He's telling me that they're not involved  
2 at all in Seven.

3 MR. LEAVY: Your Honor, he annexed an affidavit, but  
4 we don't know yet. There's been no discovery. There was no  
5 affidavit about disputed fact.

6 THE COURT: What is your reasonable belief that  
7 Electric Power Systems is somehow involved in Seven?

8 MR. LEAVY: Your Honor, we found them mentioned in the  
9 contract documents and specifically pertaining to the  
10 electrical system that ran the city's OEM system.

11 Now, their suggestion in several of the reports, one  
12 that I can name and one that maybe I can or maybe I can't say  
13 out loud in this room, that, your Honor, that there was an  
14 electrical malfunction that may have caused these pumps to pump  
15 oil to these fires.

16 At this early juncture I'll concede, your Honor. That  
17 is all I can say.

18 THE COURT: What is the basis of that belief?

19 MR. LEAVY: Again, I mean, if you want me to pull out  
20 the FEMA report, I can start reading, but it's in there.

21 THE COURT: The FEMA report?

22 MR. LEAVY: And another report as well.

23 THE COURT: A short reply?

24 MR. TAGLIAGAMBE: Your Honor, this is a fascinating  
25 case. We would love to work on it, but we really don't belong

56LNWTC1

1 in it. There is no work that my client did in that building.  
2 The fact that we did a study that may or may not have been  
3 implemented in 1998, I don't think that's a reasonable  
4 connection to any liability or duty issues, your Honor:

5 MR. LEAVY: What if the study was wrong and what if  
6 that caused an electric fault which permitted to pump to pump  
7 oil into this fire?

8 THE COURT: Thanks very much.

9 MR. LEAVY: May I say, your Honor --

10 THE COURT: Decision is reserved.

11 MR. TAGLIAGAMBE: Thank you, your Honor.

12 THE COURT: The next issue I want to take up is Counts  
13 6, 8, and 10, which allege defective design, product and  
14 warning liability.

15 In light of Barnett v. City of Yonkers, 731 F.Supp.  
16 594 and 601, observing that New York law is crystal clear that  
17 in service-oriented contracts such as agreements to render  
18 architectural services, no action in breach of implied warranty  
19 or strict product liability will lie for the negligent  
20 performance of professional services. And in light of Milau  
21 Associates v. North Avenue Development Corp., 185 App.Div.2d  
22 562, (3d Dept. 1992), is there any argument against my  
23 dismissing those three counts?

24 MR. PAUL: I am going to sit down, your Honor, because  
25 you just made my argument.

56LNWTC1

1 MR. SACHS: Your Honor, there isn't as to anyone that  
2 is clear they are pure engineers architects. But those that  
3 are in mixed services I think you can not just dismiss.

4 All I was going to say in answer to that is anyone who  
5 it is clear is just -- is simply a design professional I think  
6 your Honor is correct. If it is a mixed situation where they  
7 are design professionals and perhaps sell or install or do  
8 something else, I think it's not clear under the cases, and I  
9 think there we would -- it would be premature to dismiss those  
10 on a 12(b)(6) motion.

11 THE COURT: It is your burden to allege the basis of  
12 the complaint against someone whom you sued as a design  
13 professional or something different. You have ten days to  
14 specify any defendant.

15 MR. SACHS: May I just raise a point to your Honor?

16 THE COURT: Yes.

17 MR. SACHS: Your Honor, again, had no discovery. It  
18 is awfully difficult --

19 THE COURT: It's the basis of a complaint. You have a  
20 Rule 11 obligation. You have to have a basis to sue.

21 MR. SACHS: In good faith.

22 THE COURT: All right.

23 So if you don't know, you don't have good faith. If  
24 you don't know, you can't say you have information and belief.  
25 If you have information and belief, you may have good faith.



56LNWTC1

1 But you have to have that, and you just can't do that on the  
2 basis of a possibility.

3 MR. SACHS: It is kind of in between a rock and a hard  
4 place, isn't it --

5 THE COURT: Mr. Sachs, you have ten days.

6 MR. SACHS: Thank you, sir.

7 THE COURT: The next part of the discussion, which I  
8 don't think there is a need for discussion, is that branch of  
9 the motion to dismiss based on absence of proximate cause. I  
10 think at this point in time that fact-laden question is more  
11 than I can deal with on this motion. I would propose to deny  
12 it as premature.

13 I think the very difficult issue that I need to deal  
14 with is the issue of duty, which is the law issue. I think we  
15 have had ample argument on that.

16 The way that 3211 and like statutes apply to design  
17 professionals requires some thought and dealing with the issue  
18 of connection, also with duty, or maybe it is a separate issue.  
19 I will have to deal with that. Those are the two main issues  
20 that I am reserving on.

21 Mr. Moloney, you wanted to make a motion on the basis  
22 of Citigroup. Somehow that's been lost.

23 MR. MOLONEY: It is somewhat ironic, your Honor, in  
24 that today was originally supposed to be just our motion.

25 THE COURT: I have heard everything else but you.

56LNWTC1

1 MR. MOLONEY: That's OK. I think we're coming just in  
2 time, because I only intended to talk about one thing today,  
3 which was duty. I only intended to talk about the duty that  
4 exists to someone other than the landlord.

5 So I think I'm going to focus in on the only question  
6 which I think your Honor correctly identified as a threshold  
7 issue you need to grapple with and decide. It is a difficult  
8 legal issue at the threshold.

9 I have looked at the 532 Madison case, which I  
10 brought. Your Honor, I note that the Court of Appeals in that  
11 case said the issue that was decided was the duty of a  
12 landlord, the question is a landlord who engages -- the  
13 conclusion was a landlord who engages in activities that may  
14 cause injury to persons on adjoining premises surely owes those  
15 persons a duty to take reasonable precautions to avoid injury.  
16 So they answered that question for the Port Authority, which is  
17 the ground lessor, and they answered that question for  
18 Silverstein or 7 World Trade Center, which is the building  
19 lessor, but they didn't answer the question for a lot of the  
20 people who are in this courtroom.

21 I think to understand some of them, your Honor, we did  
22 our normal charts. I think your Honor has them in front of  
23 you, including our big magnum opus chart which kind of gives a  
24 time line. That also appears on the back page if you want to  
25 look at that.

56LNWTC1

1 I think there's a logical progression here which gives  
2 you a few facts, which answers some questions the court had  
3 earlier which I think are helpful to kind of put in context  
4 some of the issues that you are going to grapple with.

5 The first is there was a lease. It was entered into  
6 on 5/29/1968 between Con Ed and the Port Authority.

7 Under that lease basically Con Ed agreed to allow the  
8 Port Authority to build a building above them.

9 So the legal relationship is they are not literally a  
10 tenant of Silverstein's building. They don't have a lease, Con  
11 Ed, with Silverstein who built the building, but they are a  
12 tenant, ground lessor, and they actually appear in the  
13 substation that is below and adjoins 7 World Trade Center.  
14 Basically it juts out, but it's basically on the bottom.

15 Everyone built above them, and Con Edison understood  
16 that everyone was going to build above them, and they protected  
17 themselves by getting an indemnity from the Port Authority that  
18 in the event that that construction was harmful, the Port  
19 Authority would make them whole, and they agreed to waive any  
20 claim against the authorized contractors who will actually  
21 build the building for the Port Authority. I think that's what  
22 the first slide shows. It is a quotation from the lease. I  
23 don't think it's an issue in dispute.

24 Moving forward, you end up --

25 THE COURT: Where is the waiver language, Mr. Moloney?

56LNWTC1

1 MR. MOLONEY: Excuse me.

2 THE COURT: Where is the waiver language?

3 MR. MOLONEY: The waiver language appears in paragraph  
4 8(b), which is the exercise of any or all of the foregoing  
5 rights by the Port Authority or its authorized contractors or  
6 agents, which is basically the construction of this building,  
7 shall not be made grounds of any claim or demand for damages,  
8 consequential or otherwise.

9 THE COURT: So the argument is that if Con Ed waived  
10 its subrogees waived?

11 MR. MOLONEY: The argument would be that Con Ed --  
12 correct. That's already been decided your Honor in the IRI  
13 case. That's correct.

14 THE COURT: By a great judge.

15 MR. MOLONEY: Yes. Who the Second Circuit has agreed  
16 with in the adjoining case, thereby mooted my appeal.

17 The Port Authority entered into a three party  
18 agreement with Silverstein and with us basically in 1988. It  
19 was solvent at that time.

20 Now it's Citigroup Global Markets Holding, so the  
21 names have changed, but it's the same person. They basically  
22 said in that three-party agreement the Port Authority basically  
23 retained control over all of the construction that was  
24 occurring.

25 Final approval required us, just as our agreement did

56LNWTC1

1 with Silverstein, which your Honor found in the prior opinion,  
2 that we submit all the plans in advance, that we pay for their  
3 engineers to review them and that we don't build anything  
4 unless they are OK with it.

5 Interestingly enough, jumping ahead to slide 3 on  
6 this --

7 THE COURT: What is the relevance of 2?

8 MR. MOLONEY: The relevance of 2, your Honor, is I'll  
9 get to it in several respects, but essentially we lost control  
10 as a tenant over this building. We never had control over the  
11 construction of this building.

12 So when you are trying to figure out in terms of what  
13 is fair in terms of extending the right of a duty, to what  
14 extent is a tenant doing things that the Port Authority -- it  
15 answers the question your Honor asked before, what about the  
16 Port Authority? Couldn't they turn and say -- the question  
17 that you asked the lawyer for Skidmore Owings, couldn't the  
18 Port Authority say, Wait a second, we are relying on you?

19 In fact, they could not say that because the Port  
20 Authority determined they were not going to rely on us. They  
21 were going to require us to pay for their own architects. They  
22 were going to look at it themselves, and they were going to  
23 keep the last word in determining that issue.

24 It's also relevant, your Honor, if, that the criteria  
25 the Port Authority applying, which is indicated in 6.2, is that

56LNWTC1

1 they are looking, they are basically -- this is a legal  
2 argument I will make in a moment.

3 They are basically -- and actually even 5.2(a) on the  
4 page before that, they are basically superseding the city  
5 regulators in terms of imposing, and state regulators in terms  
6 of deciding what standards are going to be used in building  
7 this building. They are looking at all of the relevant legal  
8 codes at the time with their experts and making an expert  
9 judgment as to what is a safe construction --

10 THE COURT: They are not bound by Citi. They are a  
11 juridical entity all to themselves.

12 MR. MOLONEY: Correct.

13 So they are wearing in effect a twin hat here. On the  
14 one hand, they are the ultimate arbiter of the construction  
15 from the point of view of being the sponsor of the construction  
16 and the point of view of being the ultimate ground lessor of  
17 the property.

18 They are also wearing the hat of being the ultimate  
19 regulator in terms of the safety of the construction and of  
20 what standards will go into safe construction.

21 I think that is a complete answer to the question you  
22 asked as to when the Port Authority said we're looking to  
23 Skidmore Owings. First of all, that would be both an  
24 abdication of their contractual responsibility to Con Ed and to  
25 the way they set up this contractually, and it would be an

56LNWTC1

1 abdication of their governmental function, which is established  
2 by virtue of an interstate compact and an act of Congress, to  
3 act as the ultimate regulator here.

4 So they can't pass the buck there. Interestingly  
5 enough, though, one thing they did do, and it is in paragraph  
6 3, and this goes back a little bit, and maybe our third point  
7 should maybe have been in the chronology before our point, is  
8 that they did decide to delegate down to Silverstein in 1980  
9 when they picked Silverstein to build this building for them,  
10 they did decide to delegate down to Silverstein responsibility  
11 to Con Ed.

12 They said, look, we've undertaken this obligation.  
13 They understood that they had taken an obligation to Con Ed to  
14 build a safe building, and to the extent they had picked  
15 Silverstein to build the building they were going to delegate  
16 down, that responsibility down to Silverstein.

17 This is quite -- it is quite clear that between Port  
18 Authority and Silverstein they understood this was their  
19 responsibility. Your Honor has already decided in the case, a  
20 great judge has already decided in the case that Silverstein  
21 decided not to delegate that down to Citigroup, my client, in  
22 our lease.

23 Nor did Port Authority delegate that obligation down  
24 to us in the three-party agreement. The way that they decided  
25 to protect themselves vis-a-vis our client was not to delegate



56LNWTC1

1 down that indemnity responsibility but to preserve for  
2 themselves whole control over the construction.

3 That was the business choice they made, that they  
4 would keep control of the construction, Silverstein and the  
5 Port Authority, these two levels, and not delegate down the  
6 obligation they took on to Con Ed.

7 The fourth point is the permit to occupy which we  
8 obtained --

9 THE COURT: Before you leave it, 17.2 is a covenant by  
10 Silverstein that its construction, use, and operation of the 7  
11 World Trade Center tower shall not cause the Port Authority to  
12 violate its obligations under the Con Edison lease.

13 So the obligation to Silverstein is a limited  
14 indemnity only to the extent that Silverstein adds to those  
15 potentials for liability.

16 MR. MOLONEY: Correct, your Honor.

17 The fourth point is --

18 THE COURT: The point that you are making clear is  
19 that Con Ed has, through its various lease and contract  
20 activities, the opportunity to protect itself.

21 MR. MOLONEY: And availed itself of that opportunity.  
22 That is certainly relevant as to whether the court should now  
23 go, as I'll argue in a moment, expand the law of tort and  
24 impose on a tenant a duty that no New York court has ever  
25 imposed before.

56LNWTC1

1           Similarly, in paragraph -- in point 4 of our argument,  
2       where we indicate that the Port Authority gave to Salomon or  
3       Citigroup a permit to occupy, and that was from the chief  
4       engineer of the Port Authority in October 5, 1994, I think  
5       what's critical about this, your Honor, is that they are  
6       focusing on precisely the same question that you are  
7       ultimately -- if this case stays here, that you or a jury would  
8       have to decide, which is whether we built a building safely,  
9       and whether our particular design portion of this building is  
10      safe.

11           The Port Authority, which is the regulatory authority,  
12      has said in, on 9/21/1994, we've looked at it, it's fine. You  
13      have complied both in design and in construction with what is  
14      required to meet all of relevant code standards, which included  
15      all the ones of the city and state plus additional ones that  
16      the Port Authority applied.

17           THE COURT: Where are you drawing this from?

18           MR. MOLONEY: I am drawing this from a combination of  
19      four here, where it says, the letter that was sent to  
20      Silverstein being passed on to us, which is the permit to  
21      occupy, which as a matter of law replaces a certificate of  
22      occupancy in the regime of Port Authority. Then it says that  
23      the demised space for Salomon Brothers, Inc., which is our  
24      leased space --

25           THE COURT: Your argument is that the permission given

56LNWTC1

1 to you by the Port Authority and by Silverstein absolves you  
2 from liability potential liability to Con Edison?

3 MR. MOLONEY: Correct. On several grounds, your  
4 Honor.

5 Basically -- I will just give you that argument  
6 quickly here, but we have two different arguments. If you give  
7 this no more force and authority than a certificate of  
8 occupancy from the City of New York, if you give it no more  
9 force than that, and this is the document that replaces the  
10 certificate of occupancy, then it negates any notice of a  
11 defect on our part absent some other information we should have  
12 gotten from someone that we had a defect or a dangerous  
13 condition.

14 If your Honor takes it a step further, which I believe  
15 as a matter of logic you should, though I will admit that there  
16 is almost no law on point one way or the other on this issue,  
17 but if the court takes it a step further and says that look, if  
18 going in they made the rules, and going in they said you comply  
19 with the rules, and you did not need to comply with New York  
20 State law because by interstate compact New York State had  
21 delegated that right to the Port Authority, then how do you  
22 judge that construction which occurred after the fact by those  
23 standards which were not relevant going in? It is not  
24 American. It's not fair to change the rules after the game.

25 I understand that there's no law on that point, your

56LWTC1

1 Honor, but it is an additional point we make in our brief. I  
2 don't think the court needs to get there because I think that  
3 the duty argument under New York common law is a clear way to  
4 limit this case.

5 THE COURT: What you are putting to me is this kind of  
6 proposition. You have two tenants in a building. Each tenant  
7 does what is permitted by the landlord. But it turns out that  
8 one tenant's activities injure the other, and the injured  
9 tenant sues the first tenant, claiming that what they did was  
10 negligent. Is there a duty in that situation from one tenant  
11 to another?

12 MR. MOLONEY: I think it is more complicated than  
13 that, your Honor.

14 THE COURT: I tried to simplify it.

15 MR. MOLONEY: I think it's more complicated than that.  
16 Just assume arguendo that Con Ed is a tenant, but they were  
17 actually not a tenant of the same building as us. They had  
18 privity with the Port Authority and not with Silverstein and  
19 they were below the building. But let's assume --

20 THE COURT: You first have privity with Port  
21 Authority.

22 MR. MOLONEY: Correct.

23 THE COURT: And then Silverstein succeeded the Port  
24 Authority?

25 MR. MOLONEY: Assume that tenant says that, look, this

56LNWTC1

1 building fell because there was cumulative fuel in the  
2 building. Some of it was put in by tenant No. 1, some of it  
3 was put in by tenant No. 2, some of it was put in by tenant No.  
4 3, and some of it was put in by tenant No. 4.

5 Assume those tenants all -- as is the case here, as a  
6 matter of record the city of New York came in in 1987, 1997,  
7 six years after, three years after the certificate of occupancy  
8 was there and now you say, look, we don't know all this fuel  
9 there caused a problem. The building collapsed. We think it  
10 was excessive fuel. We want to hold tenant No. 1 responsible.

11 And tenant No. 1 says, Wait a second. I didn't even  
12 see the fuel. I wouldn't have built my tank if I knew that  
13 tenant 4 was happening --

14 THE COURT: I simplified the point to make it an issue  
15 of law. Because to make it more complicated makes it an issue  
16 of fact. The issue of law I think is as I put it. If both the  
17 plaintiff and the defendant are occupying the building  
18 according to permitted uses specifically permitted by the  
19 common landlord --

20 MR. MOLONEY: Right.

21 THE COURT: -- then one tenant can sue the other.

22 MR. MOLONEY: Let me answer what I believe is the law  
23 on that.

24 I believe that tenant 1 has no duty to take special  
25 precautions to tenant 2. Just look at the Ryan case in

56LNUWTC1

1 Connecticut. There is almost no New York case on point, but we  
2 think the logic of Ryan is based on basic principles of  
3 restatement of law and of New York law, so we have no  
4 affirmative duty to help.

5 However, I believe that if tenant 1 were to create a  
6 dangerous condition that in fact caused injury to tenant 2,  
7 that tenant 1 should be responsible as a matter of general tort  
8 law to tenant 2.

9 THE COURT: Even if that condition was specifically  
10 permitted under the lease?

11 MR. MALONEY: I believe that even if that condition  
12 was permitted under the lease that the tenant should be liable.  
13 But I think in order to reach that conclusion, your Honor,  
14 here, against Citigroup, you would have to find three things.  
15 You would have to find, number, one that we did something  
16 wrong. We didn't have a relationship with them. We hired  
17 world class professionals to build this building. We delegated  
18 to the Port Authority the review of those plans.

19 THE COURT: Those are questions of fact.

20 MR. MOLONEY: Your Honor, they haven't been challenged  
21 in the complaint. They are not questions of fact, your Honor,  
22 at this stage. They are all matter of judicial record and  
23 judicial notice that the Port Authority gave us a certificate  
24 of occupancy and found that our construction complied with all  
25 relevant law. We had no basis to anticipate that our

56LNWTC1

1 construction would cause danger. If we have no reasonable  
2 basis -- I went back to Pfaltzgraff last night, your Honor,  
3 because I thought we would end up there.

4 THE COURT: I learned last time that it's not a place  
5 to end up.

6 MR. MOLONEY: What Cardozo said, your Honor, is that  
7 basically if a reasonable person would think that what you did  
8 create a danger, could a reasonable person think --

9 THE COURT: I don't want to go there, Mr. Moloney.

10 MR. MOLONEY: Well, your Honor, then the second and  
11 third arguments we have, which your Honor will have to grapple  
12 with because they are also threshold questions, is whether we  
13 are an authorized contractor in effect of the Port Authority  
14 and therefore released by Con Edison; and, number three,  
15 whether in fact, as I argued, that the Port Authority approval  
16 effectively is preemptive, which is the logical consequence of  
17 the fact that the city and state regulations did not apply to  
18 our construction on the way in.

19 Your Honor, I think I understand that we've covered a  
20 lot of territory, and you are going to have to think about  
21 this.

22 I just want to go to my last slide if I can, which is  
23 slide 5, which is that, the relevance to this is that Aegis has  
24 filed the complaint, its companion case to ours. But in the  
25 companion case they have indicated that they basically have



56LNWTC1

1 agreed, when you said -- I'm not asking you to take a question  
2 of fact. This is not a question of fact. This is a binding  
3 admission by them. This is in their complaint, the first  
4 paragraph we quote there, before this court, that it was the  
5 Port Authority who retained final control over all these, and  
6 it is not a question of fact. This is what they said in  
7 response to the Port Authority's motion to dismiss.

8 THE COURT: This is a doctrine of estoppel by  
9 pleading, and given the right to plead all kinds of ways, I  
10 don't think we go that far. I think the point you really leave  
11 with me is the Con Edison waiver on the first page. I'll have  
12 to think about it.

13 MR. MOLONEY: OK. Thank you, your Honor.

14 MR. ANTIN: We may be heard on that?

15 THE COURT: I'm looking for who is going to talk.

16 MR. ANTIN: It's about time that I speak on behalf of  
17 the plaintiff, your Honor.

18 MR. SACHS: His colleagues agree.

19 MR. ANTIN: Good afternoon, sir.

20 I recognize that it is late. I'm Mark Antin,  
21 appearing on behalf of Con Ed and Aegis. We think that the  
22 Citigroup motion seriously misreads the lease between Con Ed  
23 and the Port Authority and takes a number of quotes from,  
24 particularly from paragraph 8 --

25 THE COURT: The lease is part of the record.

56LNWTC1

1 MR. ANTIN: It is part of the record, sir. It takes  
2 those provisions seriously out of context and only quotes part  
3 of them.

4 The particular provision that Citigroup first refers  
5 to is Section 8, which interestingly is entitled Air Space and  
6 Port Authority Construction. I think any fair reading of that  
7 entire provision indicates that it deals with the construction  
8 that would be ongoing to build what became 7 World Trade  
9 Center.

10 It speaks of the ongoing construction and should that  
11 construction interfere with the continuous use of Con Ed's  
12 substation that Con Ed would have certain remedies. But it  
13 certainly does not say what Citigroup claims that it says.

14 Then, even more to the point, your Honor, there's  
15 reference to paragraph 8(b), which I can't read in its  
16 entirety, but I do want to read one part of it because I think  
17 that Citigroup again seriously misreads it.

18 THE COURT: One minute. Go ahead.

19 MR. ANTIN: The bottom of the page, your Honor,  
20 section B. It says, The exercise of any or all of the  
21 foregoing rights -- and parenthetically I say that those rights  
22 that are referred to are the rights of the Port Authority to  
23 build a structure above -- and/or its authorized contractors or  
24 agents shall not be or be construed to be an eviction of the  
25 lessee, meaning Con Ed.

56LNWTC1

1           So they are talking about what happens during the  
2 course of construction. And that by virtue of the construction  
3 of another structure above and around the Con Ed substation it  
4 will not constitute an eviction, nor shall be it be made ground  
5 for any abatement of remedy.

6           What does that have to do with Citigroup, nor any  
7 claim or demand for damages, consequential or otherwise?

8           Those are the rights that are exercised by the Port  
9 Authority. There is no indication there, despite claims to the  
10 contrary, that those rights were ever intended to protect those  
11 who would subsequently become tenants in the building and  
12 perhaps install a dangerous instrumentality which ultimately  
13 led to the collapse of the building.

14           That is not what that lease provision means. It was  
15 not intended to constitute a waiver of anything with the  
16 exception of certain rights that Con Ed may have had against  
17 the Port Authority for the construction of 7 World Trade Center  
18 during the time of the construction and during the maintenance  
19 of the building thereafter.

20           It certainly had nothing to do with the installation  
21 of a fuel oil system by Citigroup which subsequently may have  
22 caused the collapse of the building.

23           So there was no waiver, implied or otherwise, in favor  
24 of Citigroup or any other occupant. It may have extended to  
25 contractors who were involved, authorized contractors who were

56LNWTC1

1 involved in building the building during the time of  
2 construction.

3 But if there was a defective design, as we say and  
4 believe there was, if there was a defective installation of  
5 that system, then, to use Mr. Moloney's words, he agreed that  
6 there would be liability on the duty issue if Citigroup, for  
7 example, created a dangerous instrumentality. That is exactly  
8 what the plaintiffs allege occurred here, that a dangerous  
9 instrumentality was created.

10 There is also some effort, although counsel didn't  
11 refer to it, to rely upon Section 16 of the lease, which also  
12 doesn't protect Citigroup.

13 It is only a provision which protects Con Ed and the  
14 Port Authority "in connection with the construction or  
15 maintenance of the stories, structures, and building or  
16 improvements described in Section 8," the one we just read.

17 That provision, too, does not protect Citigroup.

18 If I might, I recognize the hour is late, but I just  
19 want to briefly address the issue of duty first of all.

20 That's been discussed at length, but I must say that I  
21 seriously disagree with counsel about the obligation of one  
22 tenant to another, either a tenant or to someone in the  
23 position of Con Ed.

24 There are cases, and we have cited them, in which that  
25 duty is established in the law of New York. And as a possessor

56LNWTC1

1 of land, whether by ownership or whether by tenancy, Citigroup  
2 assumed the duty or an obligation to those other tenants of the  
3 building or those in the immediate orbit of that building.

4 Finally, with respect to the chart, which I enjoyed  
5 taking a look at this afternoon, the relationships that are  
6 described there don't have anything to do really with Con Ed.

7 They have to do with the tripartite agreement  
8 involving Citigroup, Silverstein, and the Port Authority. It  
9 is not the case that simply because the Port Authority may be  
10 the final arbiter that Citigroup and its experts would  
11 therefore be relieved from responsibility.

12 There is no reason, despite the invitation to do so,  
13 there's no reason why this court should apply the law any  
14 differently than the New York courts apply in Borders, in which  
15 the compliance with a code or the issuance of a permit does not  
16 relieve a negligent party from responsibility.

17 There may well be joint responsibility, but that  
18 doesn't relieve Citigroup or its engineers if they fail to  
19 follow appropriate standards from their obligation to  
20 Silverstein --

21 THE COURT: What is strange about this, that departs  
22 from the normal situation, is that the Port Authority is  
23 exercising what I think is almost or may be complete control  
24 over all the design that's going on in its structure.

25 It is countenancing and permitting the diesel fuel

56LNWTC1

1 generators by Salomon, now Citigroup, and by the city, perhaps  
2 by others, it's building on top of the substation. It's  
3 contracting with Con Ed to supply power to all the World Trade  
4 Center.

5 It is a situation where it seems to me that Con Ed  
6 should be looking to the Port Authority for protection. And  
7 the questions I raised are in that connection, which makes it  
8 somewhat different from the normal landlord and tenant kind of  
9 obligations.

10 MR. ANTIN: The facts are certainly different than in  
11 many of the cases we find, your Honor. I agree.

12 But the fact that an engineer or an architect on  
13 behalf of Citigroup may have defectively designed a system  
14 which is then subsequently ratified or approved by Port  
15 Authority or Silverstein and its engineers doesn't relieve  
16 those parties from responsibility. It means simply that they  
17 have joint responsibility.

18 And the fact that the Port Authority was given the  
19 authority to issue, to establish the regulations or the codes  
20 and to issue the permits, again, just as in the state court  
21 cases, does not necessarily mean that a party that is otherwise  
22 negligent is then freed from responsibility for that  
23 negligence.

24 THE COURT: On the normal notion that you can't  
25 delegate the responsibility?

56LNWTC1

1 MR. ANTIN: On that notion.

2 THE COURT: Thanks, everyone.

3 I will reserve decision except to the extent that I  
4 have issued rulings.

5 (Adjourned)

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25



# **EXHIBIT**

**7**

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

1

72D9WTCA

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK

-----X

In re: September 11 Property Damage and Business Loss  
Litigation

21 MC 101

-----X

New York, N.Y.  
February 13, 2007  
3:00 p.m.

Before:

HON. ALVIN K. HELLERSTEIN,

District Judge

APPEARANCES

GREENBAUM, ROWE, SMITH & DAVIS LLP  
Attorney for Plaintiff Con Edison  
BY: FRANKLIN M. SACHS

GENNET, KALLMANN, ANTIN & ROBINSON P.C.  
Attorney for Plaintiff Con Edison/Aeris  
BY: MARK L. ANTIN

BRUCKMANN & VICTORY LLP  
Attorney for Plaintiff Certain Underwriters  
BY: PATRICK J. MALONEY

CLEARY GOTTlieb STEEN & HAMILTON LLP  
Attorney for Defendant Citigroup  
BY: CHRISTOPHER MOORE

L'ABBATE, BALKAN, COLAVITA & CONTINI, L.L.P.  
Attorney for Defendant Cosentini Assoc.  
BY: ERIC S. HECHLER

INGRAM YUZEK GAINEN CARROLL & BERTOLOTTI, LLP  
Attorney for Defendant Swanke Hayden Connell  
BY: ROBERT A. BANNER

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

2

72D9WTCA

APPEARANCES CONTINUED

SCHIFF HARDIN LLP  
Attorneys for Defendant Port Authority of New York and New  
Jersey  
BY: BETH D. JACOB  
STEVEN BOCKNEK  
ZETLIN & DeCHIARA LLP  
Attorney for Defendants Flack & Kurtz and Skidmore Owings  
& Merrill

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

6 BY: DAVID ABRAMOVITZ  
7  
7 MOUND COTTON WOLLAN & GREENGRASS  
8 Attorney for Defendant AMEC Construction Management, Inc.  
8 BY: DOUGLAS EISENSTEIN  
9  
9 FRIEDMAN KAPLAN SEILER & ADELMAN LLP  
10 Attorneys for Defendants Silverstein Properties and 7  
10 World Trade Co., L.P.  
11 BY: ROBERT S. LOIGMAN  
11 KATHERINE PRINGLE  
12 JEFFREY WANG  
12  
13 AHMUTY, DEMERS & MCMANUS  
13 Attorney for Defendant Centrifugal Association, Inc.  
14 BY: JOHN F. GILLESPIE  
14  
15 GOGICK, BYRNE & O'NEILL, LLP  
15 Attorney for Defendant Irwin Cantor  
16 BY: STEPHEN P. SCHRECKINGER  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

3

72D9WTCA  
1 (In open court; case called)  
2 THE COURT: Good afternoon everyone. Please be  
3 seated. The agenda has been distributed. The primary purpose  
4 of today's session is to argue various motions.  
5 why don't we just go into those and then we'll, at the  
6 end, discuss where we stand in the case as a whole.  
7 The first motion we'll deal with is the motion to  
8 dismiss filed by the design and construction defendants for the  
9 New York City's Office of Emergency Management.  
10 who is going to argue that motion?  
11 MR. HECHLER: Good afternoon. Eric Hechler from the  
12 law firm of L'Abbate, Balkan, Colaviti & Contini for the  
13 Defendant Cosentini Associates.  
14 THE COURT: You're going to have to be loud.  
15 MR. HECHLER: I'll have to try to adjust the  
16 microphone for my height.  
17 THE COURT: The microphone won't work. Your voice  
18 will.  
19 MR. HECHLER: On behalf of Consentini Associates,  
20 Swanke Hayden Connell Architects, Cantor Seinuk Group, and  
21 Ambassador Construction, hereinafter with OEM defendants, we've  
22 submitted this motion to dismiss the third party complaint of 7  
23 World Trade Center and Silverstein Properties pursuant to Rule  
24 12(b)(6).  
25 As you're well aware, your Honor, on January 12, 2006  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

4

72D9WTCA

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

1 your Honor issued an opinion and order granting the design and  
2 construction defendants' motion to dismiss the plaintiffs'  
3 negligence claims based on no duty owed to plaintiff. All the  
4 OEM defendants were included in that decision.

5 Thereafter, on June 9, 2006 Silverstein commenced a  
6 third party action.

7 It's our position that the third party action should  
8 be dismissed as the OEM defendants are immune from liability  
9 under the SDA and pursuant your Honor's January 12, 2006  
10 decision.

11 Your Honor, I know that you are very familiar with the  
12 basis of this motion and the arguments therein, as there's been  
13 several prior motions on similar issues. As such, I will try  
14 to limit the historical and background facts just to -- and  
15 just get directly to the point.

16 The concept of the protection afforded by the SDA is  
17 simple at its core. Under the SDA, any government or private  
18 entity is afforded immunity from liability based on claims of  
19 property damage and personal injury if they provide their  
20 respective services in good faith, carrying out, complying  
21 with, or attempting to comply with any law relating to civil  
22 defense.

23 Thereafter, the City of New York issued Executive  
24 Order No. 30 pursuant to the SDA, stating the OEM was to  
25 establish and operate an emergency center. It's clear from the  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

5

72D9WTCA

1 language that the city was required to build an OEM command  
2 center.

3 In order to perform this task, outside contractors had  
4 to be hired to design and build a facility since they did not  
5 have the infrastructure to perform such a large project.

6 The SDA anticipates these needs, and your Honor in  
7 your January 12, 2006 decision articulated, and I quote "As  
8 would be expected with such a specialized project, private  
9 architects and engineers were engaged to do the work. They  
10 worked in response to the City's stated needs and  
11 specifications and under the ultimate direction and approval of  
12 the City."

13 The contractors and design professionals took their  
14 direction directly from the city in this project. It was a  
15 back-and-forth, give-and-take during the course --

16 THE COURT: How do I deal with this under Rule 12?

17 MR. HECHLER: Well, your Honor, you made certain  
18 findings of fact in your January 12, 2006 decision which would  
19 be applicable here, in our position would be res judicata on  
20 this issue. We're not asking you to address any other facts.  
21 There's already been a decision that made factual  
22 determinations.

23 THE COURT: How do you establish good faith on a Rule  
24 12 motion?

25 MR. HECHLER: Based on your decision, you stated that  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

6

72D9WTCA

1 the city had certain specifications, in particular, an  
2 uninterruptible power supply, and have a fuel tank above the  
3 flood plain.

4 Thereafter, the design professionals and the  
5 contractors submitted various designs to the city. And the

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

6 city denied some and approved others. In fact, they even  
 7 refused one for safety reasons. Everything was ultimately  
 8 redesigned and approved by the city.  
 9 THE COURT: So the point is that there must be some  
 10 allegation that alleges something in addition to that which has  
 11 been considered immune in my prior decision?  
 12 MR. HECHLER: Yes, your Honor.  
 13 THE COURT: And there is none?  
 14 MR. HECHLER: There is none at all.  
 15 THE COURT: That's the basis of your motion.  
 16 MR. HECHLER: There are no claims that the parties  
 17 acted in bad faith.  
 18 THE COURT: Let he hear from the plaintiffs. The  
 19 third party -- defendants who are the third party plaintiffs.  
 20 MR. LOIGMAN: Good afternoon, your Honor. My name is  
 21 Robert Loigman. I'm from the firm Friedman Kaplan Seiler &  
 22 Adelman. We represent the defendant and third party plaintiff  
 23 Silverstein Properties and 7 World Trade Company L.P. and  
 24 you'll be hearing from me I guess a few times today, as I  
 25 respond to the third party defendants' various motions.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

7

72D9WTCA

1 The key behind the liability of the contractors who  
 2 work on the OEM space is that they are not subject, the way the  
 3 city was, to the immunity that's afforded by the Defense  
 4 Emergency Act.  
 5 I would remind the court as sort of a backdrop to  
 6 this, that as the New York Court of Appeals, the highest court  
 7 in the state has said, "New York's policy is to reduce rather  
 8 than to expand obstacles to the recovery of damages," and that  
 9 if you provide immunity to each and every party that assists a  
 10 governmental entity acting pursuant to the DEA, that would be  
 11 inconsistent with the policy as set forth by the New York Court  
 12 of Appeals.  
 13 THE COURT: But here I found immunity for the city.  
 14 How could I find immunity for the city and not for the  
 15 contractor who works according to the city's specifications?  
 16 MR. LOIGMAN: I think your Honor has hit upon the key  
 17 question here.  
 18 The reason is because the city, as your Honor held in  
 19 your prior decision, was actively carrying out the mayor's  
 20 order, Executive Order 30, to build an OEM command center.  
 21 The city was acting pursuant to statute, pursuant to  
 22 order. It was compelled to do what it did.  
 23 As your Honor held, that was not routine city  
 24 business.  
 25 The contractors here are in a very different position.  
 SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

8

72D9WTCA

1 THE COURT: why?  
 2 MR. LOIGMAN: They were not compelled by any order,  
 3 any statute, to make their services available to the city to  
 4 build the OEM center.  
 5 THE COURT: But the statute says, "pursuant to an  
 6 arrangement, agreement or compact." It embraces "any  
 7 individual, partnership, corporation, association, trustee,  
 8 receiver, or any of the agents thereof."  
 9 So, why doesn't my findings, assuming they're correct,  
 10 apply to the individual partnerships and corporations that

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

11 carry out what the City's scope of immunity was?

12 MR. LOIGMAN: Your Honor, I -- you're reading the  
13 statute, obviously, is correct. And I have no dispute that  
14 private parties can be afforded protections of the statute.  
15 If you read further on in the statute, though, what it  
16 says is, "in good faith carrying out, complying with, or  
17 attempting to comply with any law, any rule, any regulation or  
18 order duly promulgated or issued."

19 And that's key distinction between the city and the  
20 contractors.

21 THE COURT: That's why the same good faith requirement  
22 applies to both.

23 MR. LOIGMAN: It's not the good faith requirement that  
24 I'm focussing on so much as the complying with order of  
25 statute.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

9

72D9WTCA

1 And I think the New York Court of Appeals decision in  
2 Page Airways is directly on point in this case.

3 THE COURT: Page Airways was involving a lack of  
4 immunity on the part of both the city official and the  
5 helicopter company that flew over the disturbance.

6 The court held that the helicopter company was doing  
7 what a helicopter company does; that is, fly over a particular  
8 area. And that was a mundane activity which did not deserve  
9 immunity; neither the state official, nor the helicopter  
10 company. I don't see Page Airways as a precedent here.

11 MR. LOIGMAN: I think it is, your Honor, and I'll tell  
12 you why. Because as the court says in Page Airways, the  
13 question is what is the defendant doing? Is it part of their  
14 typical, ordinary activities, or is it not?

15 In this case, if we look at what the contractors are  
16 actually doing, what they were actually doing with respect to  
17 the OEM command center issue here, is that they were designing,  
18 building and installing an emergency generator backup system.  
19 That is what they're in the business of doing, of doing those  
20 kinds of projects.

21 THE COURT: So a city can specify the establishment of  
22 a certain type of building, become immune if it does it itself,  
23 but unable to confer immunity if it calls upon a private  
24 corporation to do exactly that which would be immune if the  
25 city had done it? Does that make sense?

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

10

72D9WTCA

1 MR. LOIGMAN: The reason that I don't think it flows  
2 that way, it's a question of the city is establishing the  
3 command center, and that's what it was required to do.

4 The actual building of the command center is something  
5 that's done by contractors and that is, as was acknowledged in  
6 your earlier opinion, something that the practice, the way it  
7 was done, which is ordinary.

8 In this case, just like the people who built the  
9 drywall, people who installed the electrical wiring and people  
10 who put the television monitors, all of which were essential to  
11 the operation of the command center, the people who installed  
12 the backup generator system, again, essential to command  
13 center, were just doing what they do in the ordinary course of  
14 their business.

15 THE COURT: So if these contractors say we're not  
Page 5



2.13.07\_Conference.txt

16 going to do this work because you can't give us immunity,  
17 unless you indemnify us, that means the city, by process of the  
18 necessary indemnification, becomes liable of the very activity  
19 which the state says is immune.

20 MR. LOIGMAN: But I'm not sure why the contractors  
21 would be anymore worried about that, in putting a backup system  
22 for the city than the contractors would putting a Salomon  
23 backup --

24 THE COURT: We'll argue Salomon later on. We're  
25 arguing the city now.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

11

72D9WTCA

1 And no contractor worth its salt, if it can get it,  
2 would not try to get an indemnification for a building  
3 according to a design that is handed to them and says you must  
4 comply with my design.

5 MR. LOIGMAN: Well they could seek an indemnification.

6 THE COURT: If the city gave the indemnifications, the  
7 city would be creating a liability when the state says it  
8 should be immune. What sense is that?

9 MR. LOIGMAN: If the city gives an indemnification and  
10 the contractor accepts it -- that's not the issue that I've  
11 been focused on -- but if the city does that, then the  
12 contractors can turn to the city and enforce their contract as  
13 it may be. But that's not the issue here.

14 THE COURT: It is the issue here because the state  
15 says that the city is immune for doing this kind of activity.  
16 The city necessarily carries out its activities by contracting  
17 with the private field. So the private field is doing exactly  
18 that which the city is ordered to do, is liable to suit where  
19 the city is immune. That makes no sense, makes absolutely no  
20 sense.

21 MR. LOIGMAN: The reason why I think it actually does  
22 make sense, your Honor, is because if we look again at what the  
23 contractors were doing here, they weren't simply being handed a  
24 set of plans from the city and being told this is what we do.  
25 They were actually designing the system, building the system,

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

12

72D9WTCA

1 installing the system. They were the ones who made the system.  
2 So in terms of whether they need to be indemnified for  
3 it --

4 THE COURT: They did it according to city  
5 instructions, and subject to city authority, and subject to  
6 city satisfaction.

7 The federal contractor immunity is a precise analogy.  
8 A federal contractor doing exactly that which the design  
9 defendant and construction defendants are doing in this case  
10 would be immune. And there's lots of law on that. And I  
11 discussed it in the opinion I wrote in connection with the  
12 respiratory plaintiffs versus the city.

13 The same policy -- although there isn't a state case I  
14 could find -- the same policy should apply in state law because  
15 otherwise it doesn't make sense. If the municipal authority is  
16 immune, then the parties to whom it acts must necessarily be  
17 immune. Otherwise, the law doesn't make any sense.

18 MR. LOIGMAN: Respectfully, your Honor, again, I don't  
19 think that's what was happening here.

20 What was happening here is that these third party



2.13.07\_Conference.txt

21 defendants were actually designing and building the system,  
22 installing it into the building. In doing such -- not that  
23 they were taking designs from the city and just doing what was  
24 told. The city set certain specifications as to how much power  
25 is needed, and then they designed and did it.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

13

72D9WTCA

1 They weren't compelled to do it. They could have  
2 walked away and not done it. They were paid for their  
3 services. It was just like what happened in the Page Airways  
4 case. They were performing the same services they would  
5 perform for any other client. In fact, there were, in this  
6 building alone, three other emergency backup systems. And what  
7 these contractors did for the city was the same thing that the  
8 private contractors did for private parties. And as a result,  
9 the statute doesn't afford them the immunity because they would  
10 only have that immunity if they were compelled to do it by the  
11 statute, and they were not compelled to do it.

12 If your Honor has any further questions.

13 THE COURT: No. I hear your arguments. I'm not  
14 sympathetic to them.

15 MR. LOIGMAN: Thank you, your Honor.

16 THE COURT: Anything else on this argument?

17 MR. HECHLER: No, your Honor, unless you have any  
18 questions for me.

19 THE COURT: Let's move on to the next one would be the  
20 motion to dismiss filed by the Citigroup Design and  
21 Construction Defendants.

22 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: I guess I'll take the first crack at  
23 this. First, as a housekeeping matter if I may --

24 THE COURT: Your name, sir?

25 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: David Abramovitz from Zetlin &  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

14

72D9WTCA

1 DeChiara, counsel for Flack & Kurtz and for Skidmore Owings &  
2 Merrill.

3 THE COURT: Go ahead.

4 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: With your Honor's permission, I'm  
5 just going to hand up a case that I came across earlier today  
6 while preparing for argument that wasn't in our brief. The  
7 case goes to a point that I think makes sense.

8 THE COURT: What case is it?

9 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: The case is Bouchell -- I hope I  
10 pronounce this correctly -- against Bane. I gave Silverstein's  
11 counsel a copy of it earlier.

12 It goes to the issue that I think makes sense to start  
13 with and that's our contention that the Silverstein entities  
14 are collaterally estopped from disputing this court's previous  
15 finding on assumption of the risk in the industrial risk  
16 insurance action. I think it makes sense to start with that  
17 issue because, depending on how your Honor rules on it, it may  
18 be determinative of the issue.

19 And I think on this one, if we look at how the Court  
20 of Appeals described the application of collateral estoppel in  
21 Bouchell, the 2001 New York Court of Appeals opinion.

22 It speaks about the two requirements, the identity of  
23 issues and the full and fair opportunity to litigate. But it  
24 speaks explicitly in that regard to the necessity that the  
25 issue and the doctrine is not applied by rigorous knee-jerk

2.13.07\_Conference.txt  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

15

72D9WTCA

1 application of the exact words of the rule. It speaks to a  
2 more practical approach, particularly with respect to who is or  
3 isn't in privity with one another. And I think that's very  
4 much applicable here.

5 This court previously considered the very weighty and  
6 very critical issue of assumption of the risk when  
7 Silverstein's insurer fully litigated the issue before this  
8 court. At the time, these actions had already been started.  
9 Silverstein was certainly aware that the issue was before the  
10 Court and certainly aware there was going to be an issue that  
11 was going to be critical to these cases.

12 And the Court of Appeals speaks to those factors in  
13 Bouchell in determining that collateral estoppel existed. In  
14 that case, it's between partners who happened to sign an  
15 agreement, one of which was sued in the initial case, two of  
16 which were not.

17 There is no question -- I don't think any of us can  
18 legitimately dispute that if it was the other way around, if  
19 Silverstein had been the party to the prior action and  
20 industrial risk insurers were before the court now, the caselaw  
21 in New York is crystal clear. The insurer is bound by the  
22 determination against the insured because of their indemnitor  
23 or indemnity privity relation.

24 There is no logical reason why the privity  
25 relationship doesn't go the other way as well. The fact of the

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

16

72D9WTCA

1 matter is, this was a critical issue that was before the court,  
2 that was going to have a bearing on this case. And it was  
3 going to have a bearing in how people argue this case and how  
4 people approach this case.

5 And there is no reason to believe that industrial risk  
6 insurers, having presumably paid Silverstein a sum of money  
7 that we're not likely to see in our lifetimes, didn't argue  
8 that issue vociferously and didn't press to defeat Citigroup's  
9 motion as hard as Silverstein would have done if Silverstein's  
10 counsel were standing before the court.

11 Under those circumstances, there is no reason that the  
12 undeniable existence of the privity relationship doesn't exist  
13 and doesn't bind Silverstein to the prior determination.

14 The only question then becomes: Is there an identity  
15 of issues? And I don't think that there's really any basis to  
16 argue differently.

17 This court in its decision in IRI made very clear that  
18 its finding of assumption of the risk was not party specific,  
19 was not narrowed. It's a specific finding that by virtue of  
20 the express agreement contained in the lease between  
21 Silverstein and Salomon, that Silverstein had assumed the risk  
22 with respect to the emergency backup power system as a whole.

23 THE COURT: That's why Salomon wanted the space.

24 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Correct. And the system was  
25 necessary.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

17

72D9WTCA

1 when you look through the lease, Silverstein argued in  
Page 8

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

2 their memorandum of law in opposition that this was just a  
3 run-of-the-mill provision in the lease. This provision and  
4 these provisions in the lease that the court looked at in IRI  
5 were anything but run-of-the-mill.

6 It's very clear in looking at what actually is  
7 contained in the lease that these are specific issues that had  
8 to be negotiated specifically and at length and resulted in  
9 very customized provisions in a lease about the size of the  
10 system, where it goes, where the fuel comes from, what you do  
11 if one fuel tank is not available and you need to use a  
12 different one. This is very much a customized decision that  
13 reflects that some very sophisticated parties specifically  
14 addressed these issues.

15 The court's determination at the end of the day was  
16 not that Silverstein had assumed the risk with respect to  
17 Citigroup's occupancy. It was that the express agreement, and  
18 the express contract reveals that Silverstein assumed the risk  
19 with respect to the system. And that issue, which is the basis  
20 for the claim over against Salomon's design professionals is  
21 exactly the issue that's before the Court here on this motion.  
22 The court previously decided it. The Court necessarily decided  
23 it in order to grant Citigroup's motion. And as a result of  
24 the relationship between Silverstein and IRI, there's every  
25 reason to believe that Silverstein's interests on that issue

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

18

72D9WTCA

1 were fully and completely represented by its insurer,  
2 notwithstanding that its insurer had already made payment.

3 Therefore, in accordance with the Court of Appeals  
4 description of how to apply the doctrine of collateral  
5 estoppel, I believe it should be applied here as well and the  
6 prior determination should determine this issue.

7 And now I have nothing further on that point. I don't  
8 know if your Honor wants to hear from Silverstein on collateral  
9 estoppel, and we can address the assumption issue afterwards.

10 THE COURT: I'll take all the issues, Mr. Abramovitz.  
11 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: With regard to the specific issues of  
12 assumption of the risk, we believe your Honor got it dead-on in  
13 the IRI decision. The rule comes down to: Is there an express  
14 agreement between the parties? And does that express agreement  
15 reflect that, as between the parties, one of the parties  
16 assumed the risks that are here in the particular activity?

17 As I alluded to, when you look at the lease, there is  
18 no question that the lease between Silverstein and Salomon is  
19 an express contract. The terms of the express -- of that  
20 contract are not something that we have to guess at. They are  
21 very clear. They are very detailed.

22 And from that express contract and from the level of  
23 detail that is in that lease, we believe that your Honor was  
24 right when the court decided IRI, that it reflects that in that  
25 express contract Silverstein assumed the risk of a system that

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

19

72D9WTCA

1 met those particular specifications, particularly in light of  
2 the fact that the lease contains a provision that limits the  
3 grounds on which Silverstein could reject the design and  
4 ultimate construction of the system.

5 Unlike a run-of-the-mill standard form contract, the  
6 contract in this case, the lease in paragraph 14.03(c)(1) says

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

7 that silverstein can reject the system solely upon several  
 8 grounds, one of which is the exact risk that's at issue in  
 9 these cases, the risk that in Silverstein's view the design of  
 10 the system presented by Salomon created a risk to the  
 11 "structural integrity of the building." This case is about  
 12 nothing, if not the alleged risk that those systems created to  
 13 the structural integrity of 7 World Trade Center.

14 So, at the end of the day when you parse the parties'  
 15 actual agreement, we believe that Silverstein, by those terms,  
 16 agreed that it was not going to rely upon the knowledge and  
 17 expertise of Salomon's professionals. It was going to rely on  
 18 its own licensed professionals, on its own opinion based on  
 19 being a sophisticated player in this field. And if it believed  
 20 at the end of the day that, notwithstanding the representations  
 21 by Skidmore Owings or Flack & Kurtz or any of the other  
 22 professionals that Salomon brought to the table, if Silverstein  
 23 believed there was a risk to the structural integrity of its  
 24 building, it retained the right to reject that design. It was  
 25 going to rely solely on its own determination of that, on its

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

20

72D9WTCA

1 own expert's determination of that fact. And in doing so, it  
 2 assumed the risks with respect to that system.

3 Now, even assuming that that's not the case, this case  
 4 certainly falls into the category of primary assumption. Now,  
 5 here I will concede it's a murkier area of the law because it  
 6 appears to be that New York Courts have been trying to find  
 7 some middle ground between an implied assumption where it is  
 8 subject to the regime of Article 14, the C.P.L.R., and the  
 9 comparative negligence regime and express assumption.

10 And over the years, yes, if you go back, the initial  
 11 cases talk about athletic activities and entertainment  
 12 activities. But there is no question that the New York Courts  
 13 have gone beyond that and they've looked at the substance of  
 14 how they played out the rule. Did a party with full  
 15 understanding of the risks involved voluntarily undertake a  
 16 particular activity?

17 And again, if you look at the lease, it's very clear  
 18 that Silverstein, an experienced and sophisticated real estate  
 19 developer, understood the risks of the system that was going to  
 20 be put in. Otherwise, there is no reason to reserve for itself  
 21 the right to reject the system based specifically on a risk to  
 22 the structural integrity of the building.

23 The lease itself reveals Silverstein fully understood  
 24 the risks and it went ahead and entered into an agreement and  
 25 allowed Salomon, through its design professionals and

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

21

72D9WTCA

1 contractors, to put in a system with the knowledge and  
 2 understanding that that system presented a risk to its  
 3 building, a risk to the structural integrity of the building.  
 4 And having done that, at the end of the day, Silverstein should  
 5 be deemed to have primarily assumed the risk, if not expressly  
 6 done so.

7 I have nothing further unless your Honor has some  
 8 questions.

9 THE COURT: Anything else?

10 Mr. Loigman.

11 MR. LOIGMAN: Yes, your Honor. Thank you. I'll



2.13.07\_Conference.txt

12 address the two points addressed by Mr. Abramovitz.  
 13 In the first instance I would note that the rule under  
 14 New York C.P.L.R. Section 1411, which is the general,  
 15 universally applicable rule, is one of comparative negligence.  
 16 And that's the basis on which the state operates. Anything  
 17 else to that is an exception. And the New York Court of  
 18 Appeals has said the exceptions have to be construed narrowly.  
 19 And here the argument is for assumption of risk.

20 THE COURT: Didn't that apply to the IRI case too?

21 MR. LOIGMAN: The same rule applied to the IRI case.

22 THE COURT: How did I rule there?

23 MR. LOIGMAN: There you ruled there had been an  
 24 assumption of risks.

25 THE COURT: Why should I rule differently?

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

22

72D9WTCA

1 MR. LOIGMAN: I would respectfully say I believe that  
 2 the IRI case was wrongly decided. And I say that because all  
 3 the other cases, all the backdrop cases are very different from  
 4 the situation --

5 THE COURT: Assuming I'm a stubborn judge, the thought  
 6 that I did something with some difficulty, arriving at a  
 7 reasoned conclusion, and I was probably right then, and I don't  
 8 think that there are overpowering arguments to say that I was  
 9 wrong, why should I create an inconsistency when I don't  
 10 believe it to be a good inconsistency?

11 MR. LOIGMAN: Your Honor, I guess I would address your  
 12 question in two parts.

13 One, in fairness, so that I can explain to you why I  
 14 think it was wrong, I have to explain to you where I think it  
 15 went wrong and what the differences are under the law.

16 That said, I believe that the issues are somewhat  
 17 different, and I can explain what the differences in the issues  
 18 are.

19 THE COURT: I'll let you go on both those points.

20 MR. LOIGMAN: With respect to the first point, every  
 21 single one of the cases, aside from the IRI case, that deal  
 22 with assumption of risk are talking about a discrete, acute,  
 23 identifiable, open and obvious risk over a short period of time  
 24 that a plaintiff necessarily acknowledged because it was open  
 25 and obvious and nonetheless undertook the activity.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

23

72D9WTCA

1 There are two types of assumptions of risks. The  
 2 first type is express assumption of risk. And the key case in  
 3 that is the Arbegas case. The facts of these cases alone speak  
 4 to how different they are. In Arbegas, that's a plaintiff who  
 5 is playing basketball on the back of a donkey and was expressly  
 6 warned before it got on the donkey that you might be thrown off  
 7 the donkey and hurt. And the plaintiff, nonetheless, agreed to  
 8 go on the donkey and do it. And what the New York Court of  
 9 Appeals said that is that express assumption of risk results  
 10 from an agreement in advance that the defendant need not use  
 11 reasonable care for the benefit of the plaintiff.

12 Here, yes, Silverstein understood that an emergency  
 13 backup generator system would be installed. It knew what the  
 14 elements of those systems would be. It knew what floor it  
 15 would be installed on. It knew how big the system would be.  
 16 And it approved all those things. It also retained the right

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

17 to review the plans and whatnot. I agree with all that.  
18 But that does not mean that it assumed the risk that  
19 the professionals who were carrying out the tasks of putting in  
20 that system might do so negligently.

21 THE COURT: But if it was negligence, it was just the  
22 same as saying that Silverstein made his own decision. He made  
23 a decision that this is how he liked to lease the premises. He  
24 had a pretty good deal with Salomon. He was leasing out floors  
25 27 through 48 of a high-rise -- 28 through 47 of a high-rise,

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

24

72D9WTCA

1 plus additional floors. That's a lot of space.

2 MR. LOIGMAN: Your Honor, the issue --

3 THE COURT: For a high prestige tenant.

4 MR. LOIGMAN: The issue isn't how many floors were  
5 leased to Salomon. The issue is did they assume the risk or  
6 not.

7 THE COURT: And Silverstein knew exactly what Salomon  
8 was going to do.

9 MR. LOIGMAN: Silverstein knew that Salomon was going  
10 to put in a backup generator system, yes.

11 THE COURT: He knew there was going to be a large tank  
12 of diesel fuel there.

13 MR. LOIGMAN: I'll grant your Honor that it knew a lot  
14 about the specifics of the system, including where it would be.

15 THE COURT: Knew that if there was a major fire that  
16 diesel fuel could burn.

17 MR. LOIGMAN: Diesel fuel could burn. I'm not denying  
18 that.

19 THE COURT: And knew that the pipes that brought the  
20 fuel from the tank to the generator and thence to the floors  
21 could also burn.

22 MR. LOIGMAN: But it didn't know that they could be  
23 installed negligently possibly and it never assumed the risk  
24 that if they were installed --

25 THE COURT: What was the negligence?  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

25

72D9WTCA

1 MR. LOIGMAN: Your Honor, I will give you, as an  
2 example, the court's holding in the Morgan v. State case. That  
3 was a case that involved a tennis player. And what the court  
4 said there is that if you're injured when you're playing  
5 tennis, open and obvious risk, just like lots of other sports,  
6 you could get injured and you assume the risk for that. You  
7 don't assume the risk that the people who are operating the  
8 tennis facility will not maintain the nets between the courts  
9 that divide the courts so that one will be torn so that you  
10 might trip and hurt yourself on that.

11 THE COURT: It's open and obvious that at any point in  
12 the delivery or storage of fuel there are points of burning.  
13 And you're dealing with highly flammable material. These are  
14 fuels, not the highest flammable material, but it's a flammable  
15 material.

16 And so it's open and obvious that at every point along  
17 the system that has been created to sustain a 24-hour,  
18 seven-day-a-week trading floor, you're creating risk. And the  
19 building burned from the very risk that was created.  
20 Silverstein was part and parcel of creating that risk. It  
21 wasn't a nearby curtain that was snarled. It was the very

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

22 system that was installed.

23 MR. LOIGMAN: Your Honor, respectfully, I disagree and  
24 for two reasons. The risk that we're talking about here is not  
25 the risk of having a fuel system in the building. It's the

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

26

72D9WTCA

1 nonopen and obvious risk of what would happen if the fuel  
2 system were built or designed negligently. And that was never  
3 adopted.

4 THE COURT: What's the alleged negligence? What's  
5 your Rule 11 theory of alleged negligence?

6 MR. LOIGMAN: In that regard, your Honor, we simply  
7 rely on what the plaintiffs' allegations of negligence are.

8 THE COURT: I've read them and there's nothing there  
9 other than the most general or conclusionary language.

10 MR. LOIGMAN: If the plaintiffs don't allege  
11 negligence with respect to any of the parties, then I would  
12 respectfully suggest that all the parties be dismissed.

13 But I think that the issues here are: One, did  
14 Silverstein assume the risk that the system would be designed  
15 or installed negligently? I think answer is no.

16 And the second issue that I think is important here is  
17 in all of these cases that do involve assumption of risk, in  
18 every case cited by the plaintiffs, the issue is that it's such  
19 an open and obvious thing, so risky, that in doing the activity  
20 you must assume the risk.

21 And I don't think that the third party defendants who  
22 installed this system or designed this system have ever said  
23 that what they do is so openly and obviously dangerous that  
24 anybody who would use their services to install such a system  
25 is undertaking or assuming a risk. I don't think they've ever

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

27

72D9WTCA

1 said that.

2 We certainly didn't believe that at the time. We  
3 don't believe that today. And I think it would be a radical  
4 result to say that installing systems like this into a building  
5 amount to an assumption of risk. There's not a single  
6 assumption of risk case, again, with the exception of the IRI  
7 decision, that talks about assumption of the risk in the  
8 construction industry. And construction, as we know, is a very  
9 heavily litigated area of law.

10 THE COURT: Who represented Silverstein at the time  
11 IRI was argued?

12 MR. LOIGMAN: At the time IRI was argued?

13 THE COURT: Yes.

14 MR. LOIGMAN: I imagine that Silverstein in terms of  
15 this case would be represented by our firm, by Friedman Kaplan.  
16 And I can tell you because there's been such --

17 THE COURT: Were you present at the argument?

18 MR. LOIGMAN: I was not personally present at the  
19 argument. I don't believe anybody from my firm was present at  
20 the argument.

21 THE COURT: Were you given notice?

22 MR. LOIGMAN: I imagine we probably weren't given  
23 notice. I can --

24 THE COURT: You imagine you were not?

25 MR. LOIGMAN: Right. I can tell you why. It's not  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.



2.13.07\_Conference.txt  
(212) 805-0300

28

72D9WTCA

1 such an unreasonable thing as the third party defendants  
2 suggest. The parties were not, as they suggest to the court,  
3 in privity. Silverstein litigated with IRI. They weren't our  
4 good friends. We litigated with them. And we ended getting a  
5 settlement from them as to an amount of money.

6 After that point in time, when IRI went to do, to  
7 collect their money, it had nothing to do with Silverstein. It  
8 wouldn't affect how much we got paid by them. We already got  
9 the money. Whether they collected or not didn't matter to  
10 Silverstein. And we're told -- in fact, there's a case that  
11 they cite --

12 THE COURT: But you knew that IRI's claim against  
13 Citibank or Salomon would be subject to defenses, the same as  
14 would be applied if you sued.

15 MR. LOIGMAN: To be honest, your Honor, I don't think  
16 that we were concerned about assumption of the risk or any  
17 other particular defense being raised by Citigroup as against  
18 IRI because we weren't focused on the litigation between --

19 THE COURT: I don't agree with you. That's a side  
20 point.

21 MR. LOIGMAN: It's not a side point, your Honor. I'll  
22 tell you why. Because it honestly didn't matter to Silverstein  
23 what would happen to IRI because whatever happened to IRI --  
24 one of the points that's made by the third party defendants  
25 here, I think it's important to focus on, is that we did have

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

29

72D9WTCA

1 an interest in that case. And they say the reason we had an  
2 interest in that case is because it affects this case. And  
3 therefore, we would be collaterally estopped by what happens in  
4 this case.

5 Well, using that logic, you have an interest in any  
6 case that comes before you that's deciding is similar issues to  
7 what's going to be decided in your case. And the similarity of  
8 the issues isn't enough to get you collateral estoppel.

9 And the second element, which is also of crucial  
10 importance, is whether you actually litigated in that case and  
11 whether you had the opportunity to litigate in that case.  
12 Silverstein did not have privity with IRI. It did not litigate  
13 in that case. It didn't know what was going on in that case.  
14 In fact, when AMEC made a motion to intervene in the appeal  
15 that's now going on in that case and that has not been heard by  
16 the Second Circuit yet, our response -- Silverstein's response  
17 was: If AMEC is going to move to intervene, then we'll do the  
18 same thing because we don't want them to be heard if we're not  
19 going to be heard. But we don't have a right to go the Court  
20 and be heard. That's why we have to make the motion. And, in  
21 fact, that motion hasn't been adjudicated yet.

22 I think if we just keep in mind the types of cases to  
23 which assumption of risks applies -- and we've been told that  
24 it doesn't apply in the sporting and recreational context. The  
25 cases that they cite, these are not made-up facts, to support

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

30

72D9WTCA

1 those points are, for example, the Goodlet case from the Second  
2 Circuit was recently cited by Flack & Kurtz and Skidmore. In

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

3 that case, somebody built an airplane using a car engine and  
4 they raced it. Two airplanes against each other at a height of  
5 30 feet or 150 feet off the ground. Other cases involve a  
6 professional jockey who was injured. In terms of the  
7 nonsporting ones, it's putting one ladder on top of another.

8 THE COURT: Mr. Loigman, my rulings in IRI were on a  
9 Rule 12 motion. There were no fact findings I made. It was a  
10 case decided on the pleadings and the difference between an  
11 assignee and an assignor and that kind of a setting. If I  
12 could think of any differences, I would have noted them.

13 It's the same situation. It's the same lease. Same  
14 relationship. Same basis for my findings and my conclusions.  
15 Which I was right then, I should be right now. If I was wrong  
16 then, I'll be wrong now. It's the same case.

17 MR. LOIGMAN: Well, I've already respectfully said  
18 that I disagree with the conclusion.

19 THE COURT: I know.

20 MR. LOIGMAN: Even if the conclusion were accurate or  
21 correct, your Honor, the issues in that case were different  
22 than the issues before you.

23 THE COURT: What's the difference between this case  
24 and this case?

25 MR. LOIGMAN: I'll tell you what the differences are.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

31

72D9WTCA

1 In that case what was being litigated was whether IRI, as a  
2 subrogee of Silverstein, could recover from a tenant in the  
3 building where there was a negotiated lease between the tenant  
4 and between the tenant and the building.

5 THE COURT: Negotiated by your client.

6 MR. LOIGMAN: Yes, which is what the court based the  
7 assumption of risk holding on. In this case, the liability is  
8 something very different. We're talking about potential  
9 liability of third party defendants who we did not have a  
10 contract directly with. We didn't have the same business  
11 rationale --

12 THE COURT: And who built the design that Silverstein  
13 approved.

14 MR. LOIGMAN: Who did the building and designing --

15 THE COURT: Who built the design that Silverstein  
16 approved. Its engineers were all over this, and they approved  
17 it.

18 MR. LOIGMAN: The same way that a client approves its  
19 lawyer's brief that's filed with the court. It doesn't relieve  
20 the lawyer of the duty to act professionally, just like because  
21 we reviewed something doesn't relieve the designer or the  
22 engineer of the duty to perform professionally there. It's the  
23 same thing, and there's caselaw that says that.

24 And in this case as opposed to in the IRI case, the  
25 liability would stem --

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

32

72D9WTCA

1 THE COURT: What is the allegation that takes this  
2 case out of IRI case?

3 MR. LOIGMAN: What's different about this case than  
4 the IRI case is that the liability for negligence would be  
5 because of actions actually performed by the third party  
6 defendants.

7 THE COURT: But if the boss of the third party is

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

8 exempt, then the party doing the bidding for that party is also  
 9 exempt. It's the same analogy as we argued in the last case.  
 10 Unless you can allege something that makes this different and  
 11 makes the case of the people who designed and built for Salomon  
 12 different from the case against Salomon, the rule with Salomon  
 13 is the rule with the people who work for Salomon and that's my  
 14 holding or that will probably be my holding. I'm going to  
 15 reserve decision and ponder some more. But I cannot see the  
 16 sense logically or economically or commercially in driving a  
 17 distinction between a party that is exempt and other parties  
 18 who do the bidding of the exempt party. I can see no  
 19 difference at all.

20 MR. LOIGMAN: And the difference that we see, your  
 21 Honor, is in what the roles of the functions of the parties  
 22 were. We had a negotiated lease with Citigroup where, as your  
 23 Honor held, we decided how to divvy up the liability between  
 24 those parties. We didn't decide that if somebody acted  
 25 negligently in performing their duties for Silverstein, for

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

33

72D9WTCA

1 Citigroup, for whomever, that they would be relieved. They  
 2 weren't subject to that --

3 THE COURT: But if the act of negligence is the very  
 4 design and construction that Citigroup and Silverstein  
 5 approved, there is no difference. And that's all that's  
 6 alleged at this point.

7 Thank you very much, Mr. Loigman.

8 MR. LOIGMAN: Thank you, your Honor.

9 THE COURT: Decision reserved.

10 Are there any other motions?

11 MR. SCHRECKINGER: Yes, your Honor Steve Schreckinger  
 12 from Gogick, Byrne O'Neill for Cantor Seinuk Group and Irwin  
 13 Cantor. On this motion, I'll be arguing on behalf of Irwin  
 14 Cantor and those design professionals arguing under the  
 15 C.P.L.R. Section 214(d) issue. And I think your Honor already  
 16 touched upon the crux of this issue when you asked Mr. Loigman  
 17 what the negligence is with regard to the design professionals.  
 18 And he said that whatever the plaintiff pled.

19 And your Honor said well, I've looked at their  
 20 pleadings and I don't see anything but conclusionary  
 21 statements. And C.P.L.R. 214(d) requires that the plaintiff or  
 22 the third party plaintiff show a substantial basis in  
 23 negligence and that the design professional was the proximate  
 24 cause of the damages or the injury if the claim is made more  
 25 than ten years after they completed their services. And

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

34

72D9WTCA

1 admittedly, there is not even -- not even isn't there a  
 2 substantial basis, there is no basis. There is no legitimate  
 3 allegations of negligence or that the design professionals here  
 4 were the proximate cause of the injuries.

5 The main argument that Silverstein uses in their  
 6 opposition is that they're now faced with a Hobson's choice.  
 7 It's not fair that they have to deny the claims of the  
 8 plaintiff and then not be able to bring a claim for  
 9 contribution indemnity against the third party defendants.

10 well, I say two things to that. One, it's not really  
 11 a Hobson's choice because they do have a desirable option here.  
 12 They can rightfully deny the claims and defend the claims

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

13 against the plaintiff and utilize the assistance and the  
 14 cooperation of their consultants in defending those claims  
 15 rather than sue them.

16 The second thing that I say about that is -- well,  
 17 that the -- that they still have to show a substantial basis  
 18 for the claims that they're alleging. And the public policy  
 19 considerations by the legislature has already decided that  
 20 public policy in protecting design professionals from claims in  
 21 perpetuity overrides the concern that Silverstein has with this  
 22 Hobson's choice. 214 explicitly says that the statute applies  
 23 to claims for contribution and indemnification, the very claims  
 24 that Silverstein is suing for right now, and the legislative  
 25 history is clear that the statute was enacted to protect design

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

35

72D9WTCA

1 professionals from being subject to claims in perpetuity  
 2 because they're not expected to have insurance for the rest of  
 3 their life, until day they die, long after they retire.

4 In my papers I cited similar types of statutes like  
 5 the statute proposed in New Jersey which doesn't even give the  
 6 plaintiff a chance to show a substantial basis. If it's more  
 7 than ten years, the claim is just dismissed, no questions  
 8 asked. That's all I have, your Honor.

9 THE COURT: Who did Cantor work for?

10 MR. SCHRECKINGER: Well, Cantor worked for Silverstein  
 11 on the base building design. And they worked for, I believe,  
 12 Salomon Brothers on the tenant fit-out.

13 THE COURT: What's the basis of the third party  
 14 liability alleged against Cantor?

15 MR. SCHRECKINGER: Contribution indemnity.

16 THE COURT: To whom? What liability?

17 MR. SCHRECKINGER: It's a broad allegation, but  
 18 there's two prongs.

19 THE COURT: Suppose I grant the motions and dismiss  
 20 this third party complaints in relationship to OEM and in  
 21 relationship to Salomon, are you covered?

22 MR. SCHRECKINGER: No.

23 I'm covered on some of them, but not on the base  
 24 building design. Base building design -- there are really  
 25 three prongs here. There's the OEM build-out, the Salomon

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

36

72D9WTCA

1 build-out and then there's the design professionals for the  
 2 base building design.

3 THE COURT: On the base building design, if  
 4 Silverstein is held liable to Con Ed or the insurers of Con Ed,  
 5 why can't they sue over against Cantor?

6 MR. SCHRECKINGER: If, at the end of the day, it's  
 7 shown that there's a substantial basis for a claim against  
 8 Cantor because there was something deficient with the  
 9 structural designs, then perhaps at some point they will be  
 10 able to bring a claim.

11 THE COURT: In what way could Silverstein be liable  
 12 other than by some problem in design or construction?

13 MR. SCHRECKINGER: Well, Silverstein is the owner of  
 14 the building. They could be held responsible for the emergency  
 15 generator for the Salomon system.

16 THE COURT: That's out. Forget about the Salomon --  
 17 let's suppose I hold a motion and dismiss the third party

Page 17



2.13.07\_Conference.txt

18 complaints. I've already dismissed the main complaints.  
 19 what's left?

20 MR. SCHRECKINGER: I understand that, your Honor, but  
 21 even if you dismiss the third party complaint, Silverstein is  
 22 still responsible for the Salomon Brothers, because they assume  
 23 the risk, you just said that, so they're held responsible for  
 24 the Salomon Brothers' design and that's what at the end of the  
 25 day is found to -- not that I agree with any of this, in any

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

37

72D9WTCA

1 way whatsoever, but if that, at the end of the day, is shown to  
 2 have caused in some fashion, the damages that plaintiff is  
 3 complaining of, that has absolutely nothing to do with the  
 4 services that Cantor Seinuk provided with the base building  
 5 design.

6 THE COURT: Because of the alleged deficiencies in the  
 7 basic building design, Con Edison states a complaint or Con  
 8 Edison's assignee state a complaint against Silverstein. That  
 9 still remains in the case. If that remains in the case, why  
 10 can't Silverstein claim over?

11 MR. SCHRECKINGER: They can claim over. I'm not  
 12 arguing that Silverstein does not have the ability in a typical  
 13 scenario to make a claim over to their structural engineer that  
 14 they hired to design this building.

15 what I'm saying is that 214(d) was specifically  
 16 enacted to protect design professionals from baseless claims.  
 17 why should I have to stay in this claim if at the end of the  
 18 day they can't even show a substantial basis there was any  
 19 reason to bring the case against me in the first place.

20 THE COURT: Because they can't get summary judgment  
 21 against the plaintiffs or they can't get dismissal against the  
 22 plaintiffs.

23 MR. SCHRECKINGER: And the legislature --

24 THE COURT: Therefore, I held that there is basis for  
 25 the claim.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

38

72D9WTCA

1 MR. SCHRECKINGER: But 214(d) shows a higher standard  
 2 of care against design professionals who have completed their  
 3 services ten years earlier. That's the whole basis of the  
 4 statute.

5 I'm not saying that it's right that Silverstein has to  
 6 stay in this case. Personally I don't think it's right. I  
 7 think the claim is baseless. But that's what the law is. They  
 8 have to stay in it.

9 There's an exception by 214(d) that puts a higher  
 10 standard of care on design professionals and we fall under that  
 11 exception under 214(d).

12 Maybe the legislature did that for a reason.  
 13 Silverstein still derives a benefit from the building. They're  
 14 still collecting rent. They're still making a profit off of  
 15 it. They're still involved in it. They're maintaining the  
 16 systems. They're putting improvements on the systems.

17 Irwin Cantor completed his design almost two decades  
 18 earlier. Why should he now be brought into this case?

19 THE COURT: Because Silverstein is in the case. He  
 20 worked for Silverstein. And Silverstein -- if Silverstein is  
 21 liable, it's because something that Cantor did. That's the  
 22 allegation.

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

23 MR. SCHRECKINGER: Your Honor, I understand and I hear  
24 that. And in the typical situation I agree with you. If there  
25 was no 214(d), I wouldn't be here before you.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

39

72D9WTCA

1 THE COURT: So what makes it atypical? That too much  
2 time has elapsed?

3 MR. SCHRECKINGER: That's exactly what the statute  
4 says. That's exactly correct.

5 THE COURT: That the cause of action arises when? At  
6 the time of construction or the time of events?

7 MR. SCHRECKINGER: If the services were completed ten  
8 years before the claim was brought, and our services were  
9 completed I believe 1990 for the base building.

10 THE COURT: So if I held the claim against the  
11 building owner, and the building owner says, Look, all I did  
12 was hire other people, more than ten years ago, then there's no  
13 claim over.

14 MR. SCHRECKINGER: There is no claim over.

15 THE COURT: 214 doesn't say that.

16 MR. SCHRECKINGER: There is no claim over unless they  
17 can show a substantial basis for the claim.

18 THE COURT: So they've got to show something more than  
19 the plaintiff shows to sustain liability or the opportunity to  
20 sue? That doesn't make sense.

21 MR. SCHRECKINGER: It does make sense.

22 THE COURT: If I cannot dismiss a claim by the  
23 plaintiffs based on generality of pleading at this point in  
24 time, which I held I couldn't, then there's got to be a right  
25 on the part of the defendant to sue over because the claim

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

40

72D9WTCA

1 against the defendant is not yet perfected.

2 MR. SCHRECKINGER: I don't think you're taking public  
3 policy consideration into effect.

4 For instance, let's look in New Jersey in their  
5 statute of repose where they just say no matter what, if you  
6 bring a claim ten years after that design professional  
7 completes its services, you cannot sue that design  
8 professional. I don't care if you're being sued.

9 THE COURT: Have you cited a New Jersey case that  
10 arises in situations like we have now where there's an action  
11 over?

12 MR. SCHRECKINGER: I've cited the New Jersey statute  
13 which explicitly says that it pertains to claims for  
14 contribution and indemnity. This very scenario was envisioned  
15 when they enacted the statute of repose.

16 THE COURT: But that's New Jersey.

17 MR. SCHRECKINGER: That is New Jersey.

18 THE COURT: That's not New York.

19 MR. SCHRECKINGER: It's not New York. But the  
20 legislature was faced with the similar decision or the same  
21 policy considerations here in New York.

22 So, instead of enacting a statute of repose, what they  
23 did is they enacted this hybrid statute of repose. And there  
24 has to be a reason for the 214(d) statute. It just can't be  
25 enacted for no good reason. And it specifically says that it

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

41

72D9WTCA

1 pertains to third party claims for contribution indemnity.  
 2 It's in the first sentence of the statute. And that's what we  
 3 have here.

4 Now, at this juncture, Silverstein, nor the plaintiff,  
 5 can show a substantial basis to hold their design professionals  
 6 in. They can't show any basis more than what you just stated  
 7 earlier on conclusionary statements.

8 Now, I wish I could come up with some reason to say  
 9 why you should dismiss us with prejudice, but I'm not going to  
 10 say that. Obviously, it would be without prejudice.

11 If at some point in time there can be a showing of  
 12 substantial basis, then, yes, then Silverstein probably will or  
 13 definitely will be able to bring a claim for contribution  
 14 indemnity against design professionals. But I don't think  
 15 that's going to happen.

16 THE COURT: Suppose I were to dismiss you now and then  
 17 liability arises in the course of time, by a finding of a  
 18 court, let's say 20 years after you've completed the building,  
 19 can then a lawsuit be brought against your client based on the  
 20 findings of the court in the underlying action?

21 MR. SCHRECKINGER: Depends on what those findings are.  
 22 It's possible that a claim can be brought against my client.

23 THE COURT: Does that make sense?

24 MR. SCHRECKINGER: That makes sense.

25 THE COURT: Wouldn't you rather be there in the first  
 SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

42

72D9WTCA

1 instance to represent your client and defend it?

2 MR. SCHRECKINGER: I'd like to have the option to make  
 3 that decision rather than be forced to spend my entire -- my  
 4 client's entire insurance policy defending this claim to the  
 5 end of the day when we're found out that he wasn't negligent.

6 THE COURT: Thank you.

7 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Your Honor, my client is moving on  
 8 those grounds as well, so if your Honor will bear with me. I  
 9 just want to add one point.

10 THE COURT: Go ahead, Mr. Loigman.

11 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: I'm sorry?

12 THE COURT: This is a new point. You can argue it.

13 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Very quickly, just to add to what  
 14 Mr. Schreckinger said.

15 THE COURT: Take your time. Make the point. I think  
 16 it's a different point. I'm anxious to hear it because what  
 17 Mr. Schreckinger talks about is the first sentence of Section  
 18 214(d)(1) which includes cross claims, third party claims and  
 19 the like for contribution or indemnification and creates  
 20 exactly the same standard as the main claim for personal jury  
 21 wrongful death or property damage.

22 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: That's correct. Your Honor may or  
 23 may not recall when we previously discussed C.P.L.R. 214(d)  
 24 back in June of '05 when we --

25 THE COURT: I granted your motion then.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

43

72D9WTCA

1 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Correct. But your Honor didn't  
 2 address this issue in your decision.

3 In argument, we talked about the fact that

Page 20



2.13.07\_Conference.txt

4 C.P.L.R. 3211(h), which was enacted in conjunction with 214(d),  
 5 says that after the original pleading in those cases where  
 6 C.P.L.R. 214 applies, the exact language in 3211(h) is in those  
 7 cases where notice of claim has to be served.

8 "In those actions, claims, cross claims,  
 9 counterclaims, where there's a motion to dismiss, the party who  
 10 has filed a pleading has to show a substantial basis both to  
 11 believe there was negligence and proximate causation."

12 Your Honor raised the question to Mr. Schreckinger:  
 13 well, what difference would it make? And the difference very  
 14 simply is this: Right now there are complaints that bring in  
 15 every design professional of every ilk, architects, mechanical  
 16 engineers, structural engineers, tenants' engineers, base  
 17 building engineers.

18 In the hypothetical your Honor tossed out there, which  
 19 is what happens if ultimately this case is determined and  
 20 somehow determined that somebody or other is negligent,  
 21 presumably that determination will not have been made with  
 22 respect to every single one of these design professionals.

23 At that point, assuming there was, in fact, negligence  
 24 and there is a finding of negligence, the parties involved will  
 25 be far narrowed. The issues involved will be far narrowed.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

44

72D9WTCA

1 And the New York legislature understood that. And  
 2 they specifically said -- they made a determination in saying  
 3 that this is going to apply to contribution indemnification  
 4 claims. They understood that it's going to create the exact  
 5 choice that Silverstein complains about.

6 But Silverstein is not without recourse because the  
 7 statute of limitations on contribution indemnity doesn't even  
 8 start running until there is that ultimate determination of  
 9 liability.

10 THE COURT: That's in any case.

11 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: That's true that's in any case. But  
 12 that's why there is no prejudice to anybody by applying what  
 13 the legislature wanted applied, which is the defendant third  
 14 party plaintiff, if --

15 THE COURT: Mr. Loigman, I think I do not prejudice  
 16 anyone whether I dismiss or whether I sustain. The problem is  
 17 what's the wise thing to do. Look, I would like to see a  
 18 heightened standard of pleading with respect to the plaintiffs'  
 19 obligation.

20 MR. LOIGMAN: Your Honor, if I may, for one minute.

21 That's Mr. Abramovitz. I'm Mr. Loigman.

22 THE COURT: I'm sorry. Mr. Abramovitz. Excuse me.

23 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: I don't blame him for being offended.

24 THE COURT: I'm not getting into that point.

25 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: Your Honor, to remind your Honor,

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

45

72D9WTCA

1 your Honor has previously decided, incidentally, that  
 2 C.P.L.R. 214(d) and the statutory scheme that it embodies is a  
 3 subsequent development in New York law. It's not simply a  
 4 pleading rule.

5 When your Honor granted Flack & Kurtz's first motion  
 6 to dismiss Con Ed's original complaint, your Honor explicitly  
 7 held that C.P.L.R. 214(d) represents, if memory serves, I  
 8 believe your exact words were an "important policy of New

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

9 York." And the important policy of New York, as reflected in  
 10 the legislative memos that accompanied the enactment of the  
 11 statute are that the legislature said in those cases where a  
 12 licensed design professional -- your Honor spoke earlier about  
 13 contractors. This doesn't apply to the contractors. It  
 14 applies only to the license design professionals -- where they  
 15 are sued more than ten years after they complete their  
 16 services, the legislature made a policy decision in New York  
 17 that unless you can show whether you're a plaintiff or a third  
 18 party plaintiff or a codefendant, that there is a substantial  
 19 basis to believe there was negligence and proximate causation  
 20 with respect to each and every one of those license design  
 21 professionals, you cannot sustain your claim. And the  
 22 legislative memo says the purpose of this is to create a memo  
 23 for quickly disposing of these cases. And that's exactly where  
 24 214(d) applies in this case.

25 THE COURT: Mr. Abramovitz, there's a point of  
 SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

46

72D9WTCA

1 unfairness here that bothers me. Under the rule of pleading, I  
 2 have to hesitate before imposing high standards on the  
 3 plaintiff. So plaintiff gets into court by the most general or  
 4 conclusory type of pleading of negligence.

5 If I am to apply a different standard with regard to  
 6 the third party claim, there's a disparity that's created and  
 7 an opportunity for a manifest injustice. That troubles me.

8 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: I don't agree that there's an  
 9 opportunity for a manifest injustice because assuming for  
 10 argument's sake that Silverstein is ultimately held liable as a  
 11 result of the negligence of one or another or even several of  
 12 the design defendants, Silverstein could always then sue them  
 13 for contribution --

14 THE COURT: Not so easy because the practical aspect  
 15 of this is the case gets settled and the adjustment of the  
 16 settlement amount reflects various conceptions of fault. But  
 17 that is not suable. That can't be made the basis of a lawsuit  
 18 on a third party basis and it becomes a problem.

19 Let's drop our advocacy here. I have a real problem  
 20 here. As a judge, I understand what the law is. I may be  
 21 pushed in different ways. But I don't want to create something  
 22 that is unfair and that raises the bar where it shouldn't.

23 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: If I may, I have one quick point --  
 24 two quick points to make on that. The first one is that we're  
 25 in an interesting situation here because of the emergency

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

47

72D9WTCA

1 legislation that Congress passed to put all the 9/11 cases in  
 2 the federal court. But for that, if we were litigating with  
 3 one another over alleged negligence with respect to the design  
 4 of a building in the City of New York --

5 THE COURT: You'd have the same problems.

6 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: We'd be in state court. But we  
 7 wouldn't have that tension between the very liberal pleading  
 8 rules under the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure.

9 THE COURT: I've spent enough time with the  
 10 C.P.L.R. to know that it's a difference without a distinction.  
 11 You have bills of particular in state practice.

12 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: With respect to your Honor's other  
 13 concern that if there's a settlement, it's a settlement, that

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

14 Silverstein may ultimately be barred, I'm not so sure New York  
15 law is clear-cut that they can't then turn around and bring a  
16 third party claim over --

17 THE COURT: I believe they can bring a third party  
18 claim. But if there is a settlement in the case, that reflects  
19 fault, that settlement can't be made the basis of the lawsuit.  
20 And Silverstein may very well face a bar of limitations.

21 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: It doesn't face a bar of limitations  
22 because the statute of limitations doesn't start to run until  
23 it pays out.

24 THE COURT: I think there is a practical reason, a  
25 very important practical reason why I have to keep everyone in  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

48

72D9WTCA

1 other than those who are exempt. The exempt parties present a  
2 different situation. But if I don't have an exempt situation,  
3 I don't think I can let anybody out. I read 214(d). I know  
4 what it says. I read 3211(h). I know what it says. But I've  
5 got to be practical as well. And I can't create one set of  
6 liberalized standards for Mr. Sachs and his colleagues and a  
7 different one to Mr. Loigman and his colleagues.

8 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: With due respect, I don't think it's  
9 the court that would be creating two different sets of rules.  
10 It's the New York Legislature that enacted the --

11 THE COURT: That's a very nice cop-out, along with the  
12 sentence that since the legislature has created the problem,  
13 the legislature knows how to fix the problem. We all know  
14 that's a myth. That's not how things work. Maybe in the U.S.  
15 Supreme Court level it does. It does not function that way in  
16 my court. I have spent too much time in your shoes to know  
17 that.

18 I can't let you out. Now, that may mean that I've got  
19 to create heightened standards for the plaintiff in one way or  
20 another. Hear well, Mr. Sachs. At this point, I can't let you  
21 out.

22 MR. ABRAMOVITZ: In that case, certainly I have  
23 nothing further, your Honor.

24 THE COURT: I'll reserve on all of this. I want to  
25 give it more thought. These are complicated issues.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

49

72D9WTCA

1 Yes, sir.

2 MR. EISENSTEIN: Your Honor, Doug Eisenstein, Mound  
3 Cotton Wollan & Greengrass for AMEC Construction Management,  
4 Inc.

5 THE COURT: Do you have anything different to tell me  
6 than your colleagues have told me?

7 MR. EISENSTEIN: I do, your Honor. We moved on  
8 basically two issues; one being assumption of risk which that  
9 has been argued and we wouldn't have much to add with respect  
10 to your Honor's comments in that regard, as well. However,  
11 given the appellate review that that is likely to receive both  
12 from this decision and the pending IRI appeal, we would also  
13 invite and welcome the court's consideration of our second  
14 basis which is that there is no duty of care owed by AMEC to  
15 Silverstein as we briefed in full. Essentially that issue  
16 becomes --

17 THE COURT: Who does AMEC stand for again?

18 MR. EISENSTEIN: AMEC is AMEC Construction Management,  
Page 23

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

19 Incorporated.

20 THE COURT: What do they do?

21 MR. EISENSTEIN: They were formally known as Morse  
22 Diesel International, Incorporated.

23 THE COURT: What did Morse Diesel do?

24 MR. EISENSTEIN: Morse Diesel, Inc. was the  
25 construction manager of the Salomon build-out.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

50

72D9WTCA

1 THE COURT: So why aren't you covered by the  
2 assumption of risk argument?

3 MR. EISENSTEIN: Your Honor, we would be covered by  
4 the assumption of the risk argument.

5 However, as a separate basis, and depending on the  
6 treatment that that issue receives on appeal, as a separate  
7 basis, we also moved on the basis that there was no duty of  
8 care owed. They do dovetail in certain respects, but we  
9 believe it is a separate and distinct legal argument that the  
10 court can and should grant AMEC's motion to dismiss on. In  
11 that regard, duty of care requires some privity between AMEC  
12 and Silverstein.

13 THE COURT: I've ruled on that, haven't I?

14 MR. EISENSTEIN: You have ruled on that in certain  
15 respects.

16 THE COURT: So, why aren't you covered by that?

17 MR. EISENSTEIN: We believe that we would be covered  
18 by that, your Honor and would invite the court to rule in that  
19 regard here as well.

20 That has not been ruled specifically -- it was ruled  
21 with regard to -- for example, in our prior motion to dismiss  
22 with respect to Con Edison in the direct action, it was ruled  
23 that we were not in privity with Con Edison. The same is true  
24 here. There is neither privity nor a functional equivalent of  
25 privity which would be required under New York law in order to

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

51

72D9WTCA

1 find a duty of care owed by AMEC to Silverstein. And in the  
2 same regard that your court -- that this court has decided  
3 there was no privity or functional equivalent of privity  
4 between AMEC and Con Edison, the same is true here with respect  
5 to Silverstein.

6 There is, of course, another prong as well which we  
7 also believe that even if the court were to find some  
8 functional equivalent of privity, which we don't believe does  
9 exist, the other prong would be that the work that was done by  
10 AMEC would have to have been for a particular purpose or  
11 intended solely for the purposes of Silverstein. Here it  
12 certainly --

13 THE COURT: Same argument.

14 MR. EISENSTEIN: It's essentially the same argument.  
15 Finally, your Honor --

16 THE COURT: How do you see this argument Mr. Loigman?

17 MR. LOIGMAN: Your Honor, just to respond to the  
18 privity point that's being raised now, I think this is a very  
19 different instance than the court was faced with.

20 THE COURT: Con Edison was a tenant.

21 MR. LOIGMAN: Con Edison was not a tenant.

22 THE COURT: And here we're dealing with the landlord  
23 of the whole premises.

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

24 MR. LOIGMAN: Actually, it goes beyond that. Con Ed  
25 was not a tenant of the building. Con Ed occupied space  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

52

72D9WTCA

1 adjacent to the building.  
2 THE COURT: I wasn't able to clarify that so I'm not  
3 going to do that now.  
4 MR. LOIGMAN: The difference here --  
5 THE COURT: I think there's a distinction here,  
6 Mr. Eisenstein. It's one thing not to have a duty of care to  
7 another cotenant or an adjacent landowner. It's another thing  
8 to build a building in relationship to the landlord of that  
9 building. And although you may be exempt from suit because of  
10 the issues arising from the lease, I'm reluctant to go beyond  
11 that at this time. So I'm not going to grant that motion  
12 without prejudice.  
13 MR. LOIGMAN: Your Honor, I would also add on the  
14 other issue that's before the court, the assumption of risk  
15 issue, I think that we've all spoken about several times today,  
16 that issue is now before the Second Circuit in the IRI case and  
17 they've actually scheduled argument once. It hasn't happened  
18 yet. But I would request, given the fact that they're  
19 hopefully about to deal with that issue, that it may make sense  
20 in light of that to withhold judgment until the Second Circuit  
21 speaks on the issue. Thank you, your Honor.  
22 THE COURT: What do I accomplish or what -- Mr. Sachs,  
23 what happens to the case if I were to do that?  
24 MR. SACHS: I was just thinking about that as counsel  
25 said it. Anything that's going to delay the case, I would ask  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

53

72D9WTCA

1 the court not to wait for the Second Circuit.  
2 I don't know what you accomplish, frankly. It seems  
3 to me the court could rule and if the Second Circuit determines  
4 you were wrong on that issue --  
5 THE COURT: I'm not going to wait. I've got to move  
6 all these cases. I've got a very thick calendar and I'm  
7 determined to get all these cases moving as fast as I can make  
8 them move. Otherwise, there are so many excuses to delay  
9 things in every case that we'll never get through. I'm not  
10 going to hold back. When I'm ready, I'll decide it. If the  
11 Second Circuit requires me to change my mind, in some fashion  
12 or to reconsider, then I'll do that. But I think the argument  
13 for moving ahead overpowerful. You don't have to answer  
14 anymore, Mr. Sachs.  
15 MR. SACHS: Thank you, sir.  
16 THE COURT: Anything more on the motions?  
17 MR. SCHRECKINGER: Your Honor I never got a chance to  
18 do a rebuttal on my argument on 214(d).  
19 THE COURT: I've already told you that I did not see  
20 that I could do something on the third party actions that were  
21 not consistent with how I'm handling the main actions.  
22 MR. SCHRECKINGER: I understand that. I think what  
23 you were focusing on, your Honor, was the settlement aspect of  
24 it. As we all know, most cases wind up settling in any event  
25 and I think that's what one of the reasons -- the main reason  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

54



2.13.07\_Conference.txt

72D9WTCA

1 why --

2 THE COURT: I said that. What more are you going to  
3 do?

4 MR. SCHRECKINGER: If that's what your concern is for  
5 letting us out at this point, I think you have to recognize  
6 that design professionals do not have --

7 THE COURT: I'm not going to let you out. You  
8 represent --

9 MR. SCHRECKINGER: I represent Irwin Cantor, your  
10 Honor.

11 THE COURT: You're not going to get out at this point.

12 MR. SCHRECKINGER: I just want to let you know that  
13 design professionals have small insurance policies in the big  
14 scheme of things with eroding limits which means that every  
15 dime we spend in defending this is another dime that's not  
16 going towards settlement.

17 THE COURT: Be very efficient.

18 Anything else on the arguments?

19 MR. SCHRECKINGER: Thank you, your Honor.

20 THE COURT: The next item on the agenda is to discuss  
21 the status of discovery. Mr. Sachs, why don't you tell me  
22 where you are in the case or Ms. Jacob.

23 MR. SACHS: We agreed she would do it.

24 MS. JACOB: And this was --

25 THE COURT: Ms. Jacob, thank you for putting together  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

55

72D9WTCA

1 the agenda. I appreciate it very much.

2 MR. SACHS: It was a joint effort.

3 THE COURT: Listen, if you defer to Ms. Jacob, then  
4 you have to allow the compliments to go where they go.

5 MR. SACHS: You're right. Your Honor, I withdraw.

6 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, we just wanted to bring the  
7 court up to date on the discovery. First, on document  
8 protection there had been some issues with the joint  
9 repository. It took a little longer, as we said before, to set  
10 up than we thought it would. We are hopeful that some of the  
11 problems we had, have been resolved. The parties have been  
12 talking and working together with that.

13 THE COURT: What is the remaining problem?

14 MS. JACOB: It has to do with the coding, the vendor  
15 which is coding the documents as they are produced, and that  
16 vendor has been replaced.

17 The third party defendants are producing their  
18 documents and I think they will do it whether they are parties  
19 or not because they understand they will have to produce  
20 whether they are parties or not.

21 THE COURT: I reinforce that.

22 MS. JACOB: We all have agreed that by April 1 we  
23 expect that basically the document production will be complete,  
24 everybody recognizing that given the age of some of the events  
25 in these cases, additional documents may be found; and if they

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

56

72D9WTCA

1 are they, of course, will be produced.

2 In terms of depositions, there have been a handful of  
3 depositions on document production. The plaintiffs wanted to  
4 begin with those. Those are virtually complete. We're still

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

5 discussing some issues, but we think we can resolve them  
6 without, we hope, needing to take the Court's time.  
7 And we are starting to talk about scheduling fact  
8 depositions, which we expect to go forward relatively soon.  
9 THE COURT: Should I meet with you before you fix a  
10 plan?  
11 MS. JACOB: We can, certainly.  
12 THE COURT: It might be a good idea because my  
13 experience is that it reduces the number of deponents.  
14 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, maybe we will speak -- in  
15 fact, that is also something we discussed. Perhaps the parties  
16 should get together, talk, and then get in touch with your  
17 clerk about what would be a good date.  
18 THE COURT: Yes.  
19 MS. JACOB: With respect to the photograph/video  
20 production, I saw that was also on the court's schedule. The  
21 parties have agreed on February 19, which is three weeks from  
22 the Court's ruling for production. The lawyer at the  
23 plaintiffs who was handling this was away for a period of time  
24 and that's why it's the three-week date instead of the two-week  
25 date that the court had stated.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

57

72D9WTCA

1 THE COURT: That's all right.  
2 MS. JACOB: That's really the report. There really  
3 are no issues or disputes at this point we need to bring to the  
4 court. Things seem to be progressing.  
5 THE COURT: I recall a potential issue with regard to  
6 opening up my previous decision because Con Ed discovered some  
7 documents that gave rise to an argument that there was some  
8 kind of special relationship with Silverstein, I think.  
9 MR. SACHS: With -- it wasn't Silverstein, Judge, it  
10 was with Irwin Cantor.  
11 THE COURT: With Cantor, yes.  
12 MR. SACHS: Yes, sir that was discussed at length at  
13 the August 9 status conference.  
14 Those documents were never found. We did decide after  
15 reading your Honor's views that we should proceed with the  
16 litigation. And we withdrew our application without prejudice,  
17 but without prejudice is -- means something very major would  
18 have to happen. And that's why we did it. And so that is no  
19 longer before the court. The court doesn't have to deal with  
20 that issue.  
21 We really felt, after reading what your Honor had said  
22 and after discussing it with counsel for Cantor, that we wanted  
23 to get to the heart of the case and get the case moving.  
24 THE COURT: Fine.  
25 MR. SACHS: So that's what we did.

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

58

72D9WTCA

1 THE COURT: Is there any prospect for settlement  
2 talks?  
3 MR. SACHS: Your Honor, ordered us to have settlement  
4 talks. We did on June 16. Plaintiffs made a fairly lengthy  
5 and detailed PowerPoint presentation. The defendants at that  
6 point asked for a couple weeks to respond.  
7 After a couple weeks Ms. Jacob called me and said they  
8 weren't going to respond either to what we said or to make a  
9 counteroffer because they felt that it was premature. That's



2.13.07\_Conference.txt

10 sort of been where we are.

11 Obviously, plaintiffs always think there's a reason  
12 for settlement discussions. But I will say that in this case,  
13 unlike other cases, all of the parties are fairly aware, from  
14 various governmental investigations, of what this case is  
15 about. This is not a case -- even though we haven't started  
16 with depositions, we have virtually all of the documents for  
17 construction. We have virtually all of the documents have been  
18 exchanged on the fuel system. We all know pretty much what the  
19 issues are on what should have been in the system and what  
20 shouldn't. There are disputes about it, but we know what the  
21 issues are. There have been two government investigations that  
22 are public in terms of what has been -- what they have -- kinds  
23 of things they have looked at.

24 I think this case, even though it is relatively early  
25 in the deposition cycle, could benefit very much from

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

59

72D9WTCA

1 mediation.

2 THE COURT: Mr. Sachs, what is the basis for the  
3 plaintiffs' claim of recovery? Is it to indemnify the expenses  
4 incurred by Con Edison?

5 MR. SACHS: Yes.

6 THE COURT: In other words, your out-of-pocket?

7 MR. SACHS: Yes. 260 million dollars.

8 THE COURT: Whatever you're out-of-pocket, bills for  
9 every piece of machinery.

10 MR. SACHS: That's correct. We have given that to the  
11 plaintiffs -- to the defendants in this case. We have given  
12 that to the defendants in the airline and security cases. 260  
13 million dollars in hard damages that I have presented to them  
14 and given them backup for it. There is no question -- there's  
15 not very much question. It's pretty hard damages.

16 THE COURT: Ms. Jacob, is the issue more who should  
17 pay than how much should be paid?

18 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, there are a couple of issues.  
19 One is -- and I think the best way, it was stated best by  
20 Mr. Barry at the last conference in those cases when the court  
21 brought up the possibility of property damage settlement. And  
22 what he said in distinguishing property damage settlement from  
23 the personal injury wrongful death is that, "To have the  
24 property cases pending against these defendants resulting from  
25 an attack against the United States of America sticks in the

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.

(212) 805-0300

60

72D9WTCA

1 crawl," he said, "of the insureds and insurers in those cases."

2 THE COURT: Poor English.

3 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, basically what the --

4 THE COURT: Just to put principle in its proper place.

5 MS. JACOB: The principle is that we do not believe  
6 there is any liability on our part. Specifically, the Port  
7 Authority doesn't think it is liable for the fact that its  
8 buildings were attacked as part of the terrorist attacks on the  
9 United States. And to a different extent, depending on the  
10 role, that is very much what the feeling is of the other  
11 defendants in this case and also of their insurance carriers,  
12 all of whom have been obviously talked to at some length about  
13 this. That is a major block. That the defendants --

14 THE COURT: So I assume from what you're saying that

Page 28

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

15 the airline insurance companies are taking the position that  
 16 they will not settle any of the property claims, neither of  
 17 Towers 1 or 2, nor Tower 7. And they may not distinguish  
 18 between the two sets. Or they may, I don't know. And that  
 19 with the airline insurers unwilling to step up to the plate,  
 20 the Port Authority is unwilling to deal with what may be a  
 21 contract obligation under the lease with Con Edison.  
 22 MS. JACOB: Well, your Honor, a couple of answers.  
 23 THE COURT: Sorry to load the question, Ms. Jacob.  
 24 MS. JACOB: First, it is not -- the reason I referred  
 25 to the aviation defendants is I had thought they had expressed  
 SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

61

72D9WTCA

1 it well. It is not just because the aviation carrier may or  
 2 may not be interested in settling, just on our part of the  
 3 case, just the claims against us. We don't see any liability  
 4 regardless of what the aviation defendants may or may not do.  
 5 In terms of the contract relationship with Con Ed,  
 6 we've never really litigated that contract. But that contract,  
 7 if anybody is responsible under that contract, it is not the  
 8 Port Authority, which does not, in all of the contracts in  
 9 which the Port Authority is involved, the contract with Con Ed,  
 10 the contract with Salomon, now Citigroup, the contract with  
 11 Silverstein --  
 12 THE COURT: Who is responsible to Con Ed under that  
 13 contract?  
 14 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, whoever is responsible -- the  
 15 Port Authority is indemnified by the others who were involved  
 16 in the construction if there is any negligence.  
 17 But first you have to find that there is some  
 18 liability and there is something wrong before you can get up to  
 19 whether the contract does or does not cover it.  
 20 We also have the subrogation issues, which I don't  
 21 think we need to get into. But even -- that's a whole other  
 22 reason why the defendants or certainly the Port Authority  
 23 defendants are not at this point inclined to pay the kinds of  
 24 monies that the plaintiffs are asking for.  
 25 Your Honor, a couple of other points. Mr. Sachs  
 SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

62

72D9WTCA

1 referred to the government investigations. At this point, I'm  
 2 not aware of a government investigation which has concluded  
 3 that there is liability on the part of the Port Authority, or  
 4 Silverstein, or the other defendants in World Trade Center 7.  
 5 And the second issue by Mr. Sachs referred to Con Ed  
 6 being out-of-pocket. Con Ed has been reimbursed substantial  
 7 sums of money by various government agencies on a claim that  
 8 they were injured by terrorist attacks.  
 9 So, it is not as clear-cut that all we have here is a  
 10 construction case where there was negligence and the question  
 11 is what the contract says about who should pay for it.  
 12 And that is really a lot of the reason why we are more  
 13 active in defending these cases than we are in coming up with a  
 14 way to settle them. Not saying that we would not consider it.  
 15 Not saying it's impossible. But at this point, your Honor, it  
 16 is not likely.  
 17 THE COURT: Let me see if I can understand this in  
 18 terms of the language. As I wrote in re: September 11  
 19 property damage and business loss litigation, Aegis Insurance

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

20 Services against the Port Authority, 2006 Westlaw 62019.  
 21 Decided January 12, 2006. At page asterisk 11.  
 22 "Section 8-8 of the agreement between the Port  
 23 Authority and Con Edison provided that the Port Authority could  
 24 construct additional stories above the substation of whatsoever  
 25 design, size, and purpose as the Port Authority may from time  
 SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

63

72D9WTCA

1 to time and at any time during the letting determine, but that  
 2 such construction 'shall not unreasonably impair, endanger, or  
 3 interfere with the continuous use of a substation building by  
 4 Con Ed, the lessee.' Section 16 limited the remedies available  
 5 to Con Ed," basically for reimbursement, "and required the Port  
 6 Authority to reimburse the lessee for any expense incurred by  
 7 the lessee in maintaining, repairing, replacing or rebuilding  
 8 the substation building or the lessee substation equipment  
 9 caused by the acts or omissions of the Port Authority or its  
 10 agents, contractors, or employees in connection with the  
 11 construction or maintenance of the stories, structures,  
 12 buildings, or improvements described in Section 8."

13 So, I gather from what Ms. Jacob says is that the  
 14 position of the Port Authority is that there must be some  
 15 ascription of fault to some degree before the Port Authority  
 16 will accept any obligation under those clauses.

17 MS. JACOB: Your Honor, with the caveat that -- I  
 18 don't have a copy of the lease with me -- that is certainly  
 19 part of it. Part of it is there has to be some negligence on  
 20 the part of the Port Authority, that there has to be some  
 21 fault.

22 THE COURT: I think it's a fair reading.

23 MS. JACOB: And I would say that in the presentations  
 24 made -- and I don't really want to get into settlement  
 25 discussions here -- but they were focused on damages, not on

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
 (212) 805-0300

64

72D9WTCA

1 liability arguments.

2 MR. ANTIN: May I just be heard briefly on that?

3 THE COURT: Let me just finish my undertaking at the  
 4 moment. Yes.

5 So what I would come to believe, I guess, is that if  
 6 there is a settlement, the Port Authority has to accept an  
 7 assignment from Con Ed so that it adds to the claim it makes  
 8 against the aviation defendants. And if it's a claim based on  
 9 a payment based on fault to some degree, it affects the ability  
 10 to claim over, which probably explains the paralysis.

11 I have this issue, then I'll hear you. I'm reluctant  
 12 to impose a rigorous standard of moving forward with the case  
 13 if it doesn't lead us to any kind of positive result. If there  
 14 was a mood on the part of the aviation defendants to settle the  
 15 property damage claims, and there seems to be none, then there  
 16 would be a lot of merit in moving ahead here. In the absence  
 17 of that, the question I have is: What's our goal?

18 MR. SACHS: Judge, our complaint in this case has been  
 19 primarily and continues that our claim is not against  
 20 particularly the aviation and security defendants. They are  
 21 there, as a possibility.

22 This case is about -- I'm only going to hold one thing  
 23 up for your Honor -- this case --

24 THE COURT: Has Ms. Jacob seen it?

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

25 MR. SACHS: Well no, but it's just simply, just a site  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

65

72D9WTCA

1 plan of the world Trade Center.  
2 THE COURT: I have that in memory.  
3 MR. SACHS: All I'm simply pointing out to the court  
4 is that our claim is against the ground defendants of this  
5 building. And simply highlighted in red are the three  
6 buildings that collapsed as a result of the events of  
7 September 11. And they all have only one thing in common.  
8 Remember that Building 7 was never hit by any  
9 aircraft. They all have an overabundance of fuel in the  
10 building. Those are the only buildings that collapsed.  
11 Buildings 1 and 2 because of jet fuel. Building 7 because of  
12 diesel fuel. There were many other buildings in the area that  
13 were damaged as significantly as Building 7 that did not  
14 collapse.  
15 So, our case has been, we believe that the liability  
16 in this case is against these ground defendants; Silverstein,  
17 Citigroup, and the Port Authority. We believe and we think we  
18 can prove that the fuel system for the Salomon Brothers'  
19 generator was improperly designed, that that fuel system leaked  
20 diesel oil into the building. There was no oil found in the  
21 tanks underground after the event, that oil -- there was no oil  
22 found in the soil. The oil had to go in the building. And  
23 frankly, the way the building collapsed -- and we have video  
24 and photographs of the way the building collapsed, that  
25 building had to fail because of the overheating of two transfer  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

66

72D9WTCA

1 trusses in a particular portion of the building.  
2 That's our case against these folks. That is the same  
3 case that has been investigated by two government agencies. I  
4 never suggested that anybody apply liability to anyone.  
5 THE COURT: To answer my question, your proposal is to  
6 press forward?  
7 MR. SACHS: Yes, sir, it is.  
8 THE COURT: To a trial?  
9 MR. SACHS: Yes, sir, it is.  
10 THE COURT: Okay.  
11 MR. ANTIN: May I briefly be heard on the contract  
12 case?  
13 THE COURT: Your name.  
14 MR. ANTIN: It's Mark Antin.  
15 I don't want to argue the issue now and I don't think  
16 you want us to, but the language that the court read in the  
17 lease we believe is essentially strict liability language, not  
18 fault language as to the Port Authority --  
19 THE COURT: I don't want to get into that now.  
20 MR. ANTIN: I would just ask you --  
21 THE COURT: I have an open mind on the issue.  
22 MR. ANTIN: There's another paragraph.  
23 THE COURT: There will be a time when I'll become  
24 educated on this. I was really pushing the point in my  
25 discussion with Ms. Jacob to see if this is susceptible to  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

67

72D9WTCA

2.13.07\_Conference.txt

1 summary judgment. I suspect it's not. And so it has to be  
2 litigated.  
3 Look, I will hope that the joint discovery does not  
4 have a list of witnesses that will be inconsistent with a  
5 prompt trial of this case. We'll see what the situation is.  
6 So the scope of recovery is 216 million dollars.  
7 MR. SACHS: Plus interest, of course. 260 million.  
8 THE COURT: 260 million.  
9 MR. SACHS: This is on the 7 case.  
10 THE COURT: Yes. Well, that's all you'll have.  
11 MR. SACHS: Against these defendants. But we do  
12 have -- Con Ed has other damages involving the collapse of 1  
13 and 2 that are not part of this case. But we are only  
14 litigating here --  
15 THE COURT: Where is that case, the other case?  
16 MR. SACHS: It's in -- we're a part of the --  
17 THE COURT: Before me?  
18 MR. SACHS: We're a part of the business interruption  
19 and property damage group in the aviation and security  
20 defendants.  
21 THE COURT: Those are different issues.  
22 MR. SACHS: They are. Different damages and different  
23 issues.  
24 THE COURT: When do I next see you?  
25 MR. SACHS: Judge, it looks to me -- we had a very  
SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

68

72D9WTCA

1 productive meeting on Friday, meet and confer. It looks to me  
2 that most of the documents are going to be produced by April 1.  
3 I think we need a month or so, at least, to get a look  
4 at those documents. And then we are going to meet, I believe,  
5 to try to set up some sort of schedule for depositions,  
6 understanding we want to move the case forward.  
7 And then I think at that point it might be good for us  
8 to contact the court, if the court wishes, to work with us in  
9 terms of some sort of deposition scheduling. But I think  
10 trying to do that before May 1 or so would probably not be  
11 productive.  
12 This vendor that we've had to replace, hasn't even  
13 started on the coding, and there's probably still several  
14 hundred thousand documents.  
15 THE COURT: How about May 15 at three o'clock.  
16 MR. SACHS: My calendar is downstairs with the  
17 marshals.  
18 THE COURT: May 15 is a Tuesday.  
19 MR. SACHS: Thank you, sir.  
20 THE COURT: That will be the default date. It could  
21 be adjusted earlier or later. May 15, 3:00.  
22 MR. SACHS: Thank you, sir.  
23 THE COURT: Anything else anybody wants to bring up?  
24 Thank you all. (Adjourned)  
25

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS, P.C.  
(212) 805-0300

# **EXHIBIT**

## **8**



**In The Matter Of:**

**SEPTEMBER 11 PROPERTY DAMAGE *and* BUSINESS LOSS  
LITIGATION, *et al***

---

**CORNELIUS LYNCH**  
*September 26, 2007*

---

***CONFIDENTIAL***  
***MERRILL LEGAL SOLUTIONS***  
***25 West 45th Street - Suite 900***  
***New York, NY 10036***  
***PH: 212-557-7400 / FAX: 212-692-9171***

**LYNCH, CORNELIUS - Vol. 1**



1 CORNELIUS LYNCH - CONFIDENTIAL

23:22:30 2 Q. And when -- when -- go ahead.

23:22:31 3 A. -- it was built just six months

23:22:34 4 behind Tower A. In other words, it was -- it

23:22:37 5 lagged Tower A for construction marshalling

23:22:41 6 reasons, not for marketing reasons.

23:22:49 7 Q. So does -- does that mean that it

23:22:52 8 was completed six months after Tower A was,

23:22:55 9 approximately?

23:22:55 10 A. I'm not sure.

23:22:56 11 Q. But approximately?

23:22:56 12 A. Yes, yes, sir.

23:22:57 13 Q. So they were being built

23:22:59 14 essentially at the same time?

23:23:02 15 A. That's right.

23:23:03 16 Q. And you were leasing space in both

23:23:06 17 of them at the same time?

23:23:07 18 A. Yes, yes, sir.

23:23:13 19 Q. And how long after Tower B --

23:23:18 20 Tower B was -- was -- was built, how long after

23:23:21 21 that was the -- was Tower 3 built or -- or

23:23:25 22 the -- the building 3 where the hotel was?

23:23:28 23 A. I don't remember.

23:23:30 24 Q. Years, months?

23:23:32 25 A. A few years.

1 CORNELIUS LYNCH - CONFIDENTIAL

23:23:33 2 Q. A few years.

23:23:39 3 Who was the -- who was the

23:23:49 4 commissioner, the -- the head commissioner of

23:23:52 5 the Port Authority when towers 1 and 2 were

23:23:58 6 built? Do you remember?

23:24:03 7 A. No. We would call him the

23:24:08 8 chairman.

23:24:08 9 Q. Chairman, that was the word I was

23:24:10 10 looking for.

23:24:13 11 Okay. You became deputy director

23:24:23 12 of the World Trade Department in 1979, and you

23:24:25 13 stayed in that position until when?

23:24:28 14 A. Until I retired in February of

23:24:32 15 1987.

23:24:42 16 Q. And did your responsibilities

23:24:44 17 remain the same for that -- during that period

23:24:50 18 of time?

23:24:50 19 A. Yes.

23:24:52 20 Q. And could you tell me what those

23:24:55 21 responsibilities were on a -- on a slightly more

23:24:58 22 specific basis than just say you rented space in

23:25:01 23 the building? What -- what were your

23:25:03 24 responsibilities in terms of -- of the rentals

23:25:06 25 and development of these two towers?

1 CORNELIUS LYNCH - CONFIDENTIAL

23:25:13 2 A. I supervised the work of quite a  
23:25:19 3 few renting agents. I worked with real estate  
23:25:24 4 brokers to have them bring their tenants to us.  
23:25:29 5 On major transactions, I would personally get  
23:25:33 6 involved, and I would get involved whenever I  
23:25:37 7 saw something important starting to slip. I was  
23:25:41 8 a sales manager.

23:25:42 9 Q. Okay. And as such, you became  
23:25:54 10 familiar with the state of the commercial real  
23:25:57 11 estate market in New York City?

23:25:59 12 A. Yes.

23:26:00 13 Q. And particularly in the downtown  
23:26:02 14 area?

23:26:02 15 A. Um-hum, yes.

23:26:04 16 Q. When did you first become involved  
23:26:18 17 in any way with what ultimately became World  
23:26:22 18 Trade Center 7?

23:26:28 19 A. I don't remember.

23:26:30 20 Q. Can you approximate for me?

23:26:34 21 A. '79 or 1980, that period.

23:26:39 22 Q. When did you first become aware  
23:26:44 23 that there was a plan to construct a office  
23:26:50 24 tower on top of the Con Ed substation?

23:26:54 25 A. Well, that would go well back.

1 CORNELIUS LYNCH - CONFIDENTIAL

23:40:18 2 which was the last piece, the piece on the back  
23:40:21 3 burner --

4 Q. Um-hum.

23:40:21 5 A. -- I participated in putting  
23:40:26 6 together a -- what do you call it -- request for  
23:40:30 7 proposals and was run out of the general  
23:40:37 8 counsel's office, Patrick Falvey. He's alive,  
23:40:47 9 anticipating your question.

23:40:49 10 There's a poem about, I feel like  
23:40:51 11 one who treads alone, a banquet hall deserted.

23:40:57 12 Q. What -- were you involved in -- in  
23:41:00 13 the planning process to determine whether or not  
23:41:08 14 buildings 4, 5 and 6 should be built in order to  
23:41:15 15 maximize revenues?

23:41:20 16 A. No.

23:41:23 17 Q. Why not?

23:41:27 18 A. Because they were part of our plan.  
23:41:34 19 Number 4 -- number 4 is the United States  
23:41:39 20 customs house; 5 is the northeast plaza build; 6  
23:41:44 21 is the southeast -- southeast plaza building.  
23:41:46 22 They were part of the plan.

23:41:48 23 Q. The original plan?

23:41:49 24 A. The original plan.

23:41:50 25 Q. Okay. And 7 was -- you had a -- an

1 CORNELIUS LYNCH - CONFIDENTIAL

23:41:54 2 air -- air lease possibility, but it wasn't a  
23:41:56 3 definite part of the plan, correct?

23:41:57 4 A. Correct.

5 Q. Okay, thank you.

23:41:59 6 A. It was on the back burner.

23:42:04 7 Q. All right. And when was the  
23:42:05 8 decision made, if you can recall, to pursue  
23:42:08 9 this -- to -- to start out and try to -- try to  
23:42:10 10 get proposals for the development of -- of that  
23:42:12 11 site?

23:42:13 12 A. I don't remember.

23:42:15 13 Q. Late '70s?

23:42:16 14 A. Yes.

23:42:18 15 Q. Were you involved in the decision  
23:42:20 16 as to whether or not that would be done by the  
23:42:22 17 Port Authority itself or would be done by some  
23:42:26 18 outside entity?

23:42:29 19 A. No.

23:42:33 20 Q. When you -- obviously when you sent  
23:42:35 21 out a request for proposals, you knew you were  
23:42:38 22 sending it out to outside entities.

23:42:41 23 A. Correct.

23:42:41 24 Q. Correct?

23:42:42 25 How did you become aware that the

1 CORNELIUS LYNCH - CONFIDENTIAL

23:42:43 2 Port Authority was not going to do this  
23:42:46 3 themselves?

23:42:46 4 A. Well, there was a feeling in the  
23:42:48 5 front office and on the commissioner level that  
23:42:53 6 the Port Authority was taking a lot of  
23:42:56 7 unreasonable and unfair abuse because we were in  
23:43:02 8 the real estate business instead of the  
23:43:04 9 transportation business, and it was felt that  
23:43:11 10 the better way to do it is to let private  
23:43:14 11 industry run the building, develop the building,  
23:43:18 12 put up their own money for the building, and do  
23:43:23 13 the best we can financially that way.

23:43:27 14 Q. And was that decision handed down  
23:43:29 15 to you or given to you in some way?

23:43:31 16 A. Yes.

23:43:35 17 Q. By Mr. Tozzoli, if you recall?

23:43:39 18 A. I don't recall.

23:43:47 19 Q. Okay.

23:43:47 20 MS. JACOB: Frank, whenever you  
23:43:48 21 come up to a good time for a break.

23:43:50 22 MR. SACHS: Doesn't matter. This  
23:43:51 23 is fine.

23:43:52 24 MS. JACOB: Okay, why don't we take  
23:43:54 25 a short recess.

1 CORNELIUS LYNCH - CONFIDENTIAL

23:43:55 2 MR. SACHS: Sure.

23:43:56 3 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Time is 11:43

23:44:02 4 a.m. Off the record.

23:44:04 5 (Recess taken.)

00:02:09 6 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is now

00:02:13 7 12:02 p.m. Back on the record.

00:02:29 8 BY MR. SACHS:

00:02:31 9 Q. Mr. Lynch, what was the -- do you  
00:02:34 10 recall what the state of the New York commercial  
00:02:37 11 real estate market was in 1979 when you were  
00:02:42 12 beginning your work on -- involving World Trade  
00:02:45 13 Center -- what became World Trade Center?

00:02:48 14 A. 1979, it was recovering.

00:02:51 15 Q. Recovering from what, sir?

00:02:53 16 A. From a slump.

00:02:55 17 Q. How long had the slump been going  
00:02:58 18 on?

00:03:02 19 A. About five years, I guess.

00:03:04 20 Q. Since the early '70s?

00:03:06 21 A. Yes.

00:03:09 22 Q. What was the vacancy rate in the  
00:03:11 23 World Trade Center buildings between 1973 and  
00:03:14 24 1979, if you know?

00:03:15 25 A. I don't know.